EXHIBIT B.19

Case 1.04 of coost CDD TEE Document 941 con Thick cores, in age 2 of 14	Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE	Document 547-634	Filed 06/25/14	Page 2 of 74
---	----------------------------	------------------	----------------	--------------

					•	
1	1 IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT		1		INDEX	
2	2 FOR THE SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK		2	WITNESS		
3	3		3	Nick Kaufman		
4	MARK I. SOKOLOW, et al.,		4			
5	Plaintiffs,		5	EXAMINATION		PAGE
6	v.	Civil Action No.	6	By Mr. Satin		6, 288
7	THE PALESTINE LIBERATION ORGANIZATION, et al.,	(04CV397(GBD)(RHE)	7	By Mr. Yalowit	Z	285
8	Defendants.					
9			9			
10			10			
11			11	DE	FENDANTS' EXHIBITS	
12	12		12	NUMBER	DESCRIPTION	MARKED
13	13			Exhibit 404	Document Entitled "Expert Opinion," by Nick Kaufman,	
14	14 DEPOSITION OF NICK KAUFMAN				Advocate, Dated April 10, 2013	
15	15 JERUSALEM, ISRAEL		15		(No Bates Number)	7
16	16 OCTOBER 20, 2013		16	Exhibit 405	Document Entitled "Independent and Impartial Tribunals"	
17	17 18 19 20 21 22		17		(No Bates Number)	7
18			18	Exhibit 406	Document Entitled "Expert Opinion, Rebuttal," by	
19			19		Nick Kaufman, Advocate, Dated September 16, 2013	
20			20		(No Bates Number)	11
21			21	Exhibit 407	Document Entitled "Curriculum Vitae," by Nicholas Kaufman	
22			22		(No Bates Number)	12
23			23	Exhibit 408	Hebrew Document, Case 4646/06 (Bates P 11-7:296 to P 11-7:300	
24			24		and P 11-7:302 to P 11-7:303)	75
25	REPORTED BY: BRENDA MATZOV, CA CSR NO	0. 9243	25			
OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN				OCT	OBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN	

3

```
Deposition of NICK KAUFMAN, taken in the
 1
       above-entitled cause pending in the United States
       District Court, for the Southern District of New York,
 3
       pursuant to notice, before BRENDA MATZOV, CA CSR 9243,
       at the American Colony Hotel, Executive Room, First
 5
       Floor, Jerusalem, Israel, on Sunday, the 20th day of
       October, 2013, at 9:05 a.m.
 7
 8
       APPEARANCES:
 9
10
       FOR PLAINTIFFS:
                      ARNOLD & PORTER, LLP
By: KENT A. YALOWITZ, ESQ.
399 Park Avenue
New York, New York 10022-4690
(212) 715-1000 / Fax (212) 715-1399
kent.yalowitz@aporter.com
11
12
13
14
       FOR DEFENDANTS:
15
                      MILLER & CHEVALIER CHARTERED
By: MICHAEL J. SATIN, ESQ.
BRIAN A. HILL, ESQ.
MARK ROCHON, ESQ. (partial)
655 Fifteenth Street, NW
Suite 900
Washington, DC 20005-5701
(202) 626-5800 / Fax (202) 626-5801
msatin@milchev.com
mrochon@milchev.com
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
       ALSO PRESENT:
24
                       RACHEL WEISER, Esq.
25
                       MICHAEL SFARD, Advocate
```

1		DEF	ENDANTS' EXHIBITS	
2	NUMBER		DESCRIPTION	MARKED
3	Exhibit	409	Hebrew Document, Case 3459/02 (Bates P 11-8:121)	105
4 5	Exhibit	410	Hebrew Document, Case 3250/02 (Bates P 11-9:50 to P 11-9:51)	108
6	Exhibit	411	Hebrew Document, Case 3465/02 (Bates P 11-1:130 to P 11-1:132)	155
7 8	Exhibit	412	Hebrew Document, Case 3465/02 (Bates P 11-1:17 to P 11-1:18)	158
9	Exhibit	413	Hebrew Document, Case 3262/02 (Bates P 11-11:44 to P 11-11:54)	174
10 11	Exhibit	414	Hebrew Document, Case 3529/02 (Bates P 11-4:166 to P 11-4:169)	196
12	Exhibit	415	Hebrew Document, Case 3739/02 (Bates P 11-3:301, P 11-3:303,	
13			P 11-3:305, and P 11-3:307)	203
14	Exhibit	416	Hebrew Document, Case 4646/06 (Bates P 11-7:117 to P 11-7:171)	221
15 16	Exhibit	417	Hebrew Document, Case 4646/06 (Bates P 11-7:172 to P 11-7:178)	227
17	Exhibit	418	Hebrew Document, Case 5398/03	
18			(Bates P 11-12:83, P 11-12:85, P 11-12:87, P 11-12:87, P 11-12:89, P 11-12:91, P 11-12:93,	
19			P = 2:95 P = 2:97 P	
20			P 11-12:99, P 11-12:101, P 11-12:103, P 11-12:105, P 11-12:107, P 11-12:109,	
21			and P 11-12:111)	250
22				
23				
24				
25				
		OCT	OBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN	

Document 547-634 Filed 06/25/14 Page 3 of 74 Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

1	DEFENDANTS' EXHIBITS		1	Q.	Which side of the 1948 boundaries is it on,
2	NUMBER DESCRIPTION MARKED		2	the Pales	tinian side or the Israeli side?
3	Exhibit 419 Hebrew Document, Case 5398/03		3	A.	I suppose, according to international law,
4	(Bates P 11-12:279, P 11-12:281, P 11-12:283, P 11-12:285, P 11-12:287, P 11-12:289,		4	it would	be on the Palestinian side. Yes.
5	and P 11-12:291)	250	5	Q.	When you say "according to international law,"
6			6	do you no	t think that is correct?
7			7	A.	I agree with the international law. Yes.
8			8	Q.	Okay.
9	Q U E S T I O N S I N S T R U C T E D		9		(Defendants' Exhibit 404 marked.)
10	NOT TO ANSWER		10	Q.	BY MR. SATIN: I'm showing you what will be
11	PAGE LINE		11	marked as	Defense 404.
12	283 3		12		Do you recognize this document?
13			13	A.	(Examining.) Yes. That's an expert opinion.
14			14	Q.	By whom?
15			15	A.	By myself.
16			16	Q.	And did you submit that report?
17			17	A.	I did indeed.
18			18	Q.	In connection with this case?
19			19	A.	I did.
20			20		MR. SATIN: And mark Exhibit 405.
21			21		(Defendants' Exhibit 405 marked.)
22			22	Q.	BY MR. SATIN: Do you recognize this document?
23			23		MR. YALOWITZ: Excuse me, Michael. Would you
24			24	happen to	have extra copies of the exhibits you're
25			25	marking?	
	OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN				OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

6

8

```
1
                      PROCEEDINGS
                         NICK KAUFMAN,
 3
              called as a witness, being first duly
              sworn, was examined and testified as
 5
              hereinafter set forth.
                          EXAMINATION
 8
9
    BY MR. SATIN:
10
         Q.
              Please introduce yourself and spell your full
11
    name.
12
         A. My name is Nicholas Kaufman. N-i-c-h-o-l-a-s.
13
    That's my first name. Kaufman, K-a-u-f-m-a-n.
         Q. Where do you live?
14
         A. I live in Jerusalem.
15
         Q. What part?
16
17
         A. Pisgat Ze'ev.
18
              Is that in East Jerusalem?
19
              Well, it's northeast Jerusalem.
              Is that a settlement?
20
         A. It's -- under international law, I suppose
21
22
    yes, you would call it a settlement.
23
         Q. On which side of the 1948 boundaries is it on?
24
         A. It's on the -- what -- sorry. What was it
```

again, the question?

25

```
MR. SATIN: I do.
              THE WITNESS: (Examining.) I believe this is
    a page out of the article -- out of the expert opinion.
         Q. BY MR. SATIN: Was that a page that was
4
    submitted after the original document was submitted?
              I can't tell you, I must say, I'm afraid.
 7
              Was there a time after you had completed your
    report --
 8
9
         A. I made some revisions to my report. Yes.
10
              And is that the revisions that's on document
    No. 405?
11
12
         A. Well, I would have to take my time to compare
13
    the two documents.
              MR. YALOWITZ: Please go ahead and do that.
14
15
    And while you're doing it, perhaps I can see a copy of
16
    405. Thank you.
17
              THE WITNESS: (Examining.) Yes. Well, it
    would appear that the -- the one with the marked changes
18
    is an earlier version than the one which you finally
20
    received.
         Q. BY MR. SATIN: Sorry. Did you say that's an
21
22
    earlier version or a later version?
23
         A. It would appear that this one here on the
24
    right-hand side would be an earlier version.
25
         Q. So document -- and you -- when you say "on
```

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE Document 547-634 Filed 06/25/14 Page 4 of 74

25

```
the right-hand side," you're referring to document
 2
    number --
              Sorry. Yes, number -- Exhibit 405.
              So what was submitted as the additional page
     that I just handed you marked as 405 --
 5
              Yes.
 6
          Α.
          Q. -- you completed before the original report?
 8
              Well, I'm looking at it now, and I can tell
    you what's the truth and what I believe to be the case
 9
     and what -- so, I mean, I -- I made some revisions.
10
               I remember specifically making revisions to
     this. Because, at the time, I wasn't too sure of the
12
    history of the development of the -- when judges had
13
    to become lawyers, it was a requirement that all judges
14
15
    sitting in the tribunal were lawyers. And I remember
     thinking about that whilst I working under considerable
16
     pressure to get this expert opinion completed on time.
17
              And I remember that I also stated, at the
18
19
    beginning of my opinion, that I would reserve the
     right to make amendments, if necessary, upon further
20
21
    clarification. This is one of the aspects that I found
    necessary to clarify, when exactly a candidate for the
22
23
    judiciary would have to become -- would have to be a
```

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

lawyer to sit in the tribunal in the -- in the military

25

courts.

```
is perhaps the right version?
             Yes, perhaps. Once again, I don't know how
     this got here. I certainly wouldn't have passed it
 5
              Well, you notice that on 405 there are a
    number of lines that go through that document?
 6
 7
              Yeah. Those are track changes.
 8
              Did you make those track changes, or did --
 9
             Yes, I did.
10
               (Court reporter clarification.)
              BY MR. SATIN: Did you make those track
11
12
     changes, or did --
13
         A. I made these track changes.
14
               (Court reporter clarification.)
               THE WITNESS: I apologize.
15
16
               (Partial pending question read.)
17
               MR. HILL: "Or did someone else?"
18
               THE WITNESS: I made those track changes.
19
              BY MR. SATIN: I'll do my best to not talk
     when you're speaking. And I'd ask you not to speak
21
    while I'm speaking. It will be a lot easier for both
    of us. Okay?
22
23
         A.
              Understood.
               (Defendants' Exhibit 406 marked.)
24
```

10 12

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

Q. BY MR. SATIN: I'm showing you what we've

```
1
          Q. You said a moment ago that the document 405,
     the single page, was an earlier version.
 3
              Are you now saying that document 405 is, in
    fact, a later version of page 6 of that report?
 4
              The honest truth, I really can't remember.
 5
     What I -- I'm -- I'm speaking from experience. I know
    that actually -- I mean, the reason why I'm confused
    now is because I have sat on tribunals where the
    presiding officer has been a major, not a lieutenant
10
    colonel.
11
               (Court reporter clarification.)
              THE WITNESS: Yeah. As I said, from the --
12
    speaking from personal experience, I have sat in --
13
14
    on a tribunal in a military court where the presiding
15
     officer has actually been a major, not a -- not a
    lieutenant colonel. So document 405 would perhaps
16
    represent the -- the more correct version.
17
18
              What I do know is that, by 2004, all of the
19
    people who -- members of a tribunal sitting in the
    military courts were, in fact, lawyers.
20
21
          Q. BY MR. SATIN: Okay. But at least -- we'll
22
    get to that later. But at least for now you would
     agree --
23
24
         A. Well, yes.
25
          Q. Your testimony is that 405, the single page,
```

```
marked as 406.
              Do you recognize Defense 406?
 3
          A. (Examining.) Yes. That is a report that
    I prepared. It's entitled "Expert Opinion." And it
    is my so-called rebuttal.
 5
          Q. Did you write that report?
 7
              Yes, I did.
          Q. All three of the documents in front of you,
 8
 9
    did you write them?
10
          A. I did.
11
          Q. All of them?
12
         A. Yes. I would like to clarify something, if
13
    that's possible.
14
             Does it pertain to the question that I just
         Q.
15
    asked?
16
         A.
             Yes, it does.
17
              Sure.
          Q.
18
              You asked me: Did I write them -- write
19
     these documents? Yes, I did write all -- all of the
    documents. I did not submit them, however.
20
              (Defendants' Exhibit 407 marked.)
21
22
          Q. BY MR. SATIN: Well, if you would turn --
23
    we'll get to that in a minute. First, let me show
24
    you what's been marked as Defense --
25
         A. (Examining.) This is my curriculum vitae.
               OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN
```

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

Q. -- 407.

1

- What is that document?
- 3 A. It's entitled "Curriculum Vitae" and is the
- 4 document that I gave to counsel for the plaintiffs
- 5 because it reflects my -- my career and experience --
- 6 Q. Did you write that document?
- 7 A. -- in a succinct form.
- 8 Yes, I did.
- 9 Q. Now, you said you did not submit the document
- 10 a month ago; correct?
- 11 A. Yes
- 12 Q. Which document were you referring to?
- 13 A. All of these documents. I worked with
- 14 counsel for the plaintiffs. When I'd finish my reports,
- 15 I would pass them to counsel for the plaintiffs. How
- 16 they ended up in your hands I have no idea.
- 17 Q. Is what you submitted to counsel for the
- 18 plaintiffs what is in front of you now?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. In other words, did they make changes,
- 21 as far as you know, to the documents that you see
- 22 before you?
- 23 A. They didn't make any changes that I saw.
- 24 Everything that went out was something that I read.
- 25 I can't know what happened to the documents after

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 0. Who gave it to you?
- A. Counsel for the plaintiffs.
- 3 Q. And you see that there's a missing bracket
- 4 there --

9

12

14

- 5 A. Correct.
- 6 Q. -- missing language?
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. Were you supposed to fill that in?
 - A. I assume so, yes. I neglected to do so.
- 10 Q. And it says each page would be initialed
- 11 by you; correct?
 - A. Once again, I neglected to do that.
- 13 Q. Why is that?
 - A. Pressure of time.
- 15 Q. How long do you think it would have taken
- 16 you to initial the pages?
- 17 A. A very short space of time, I suppose. But
- 18 then I can't exactly remember when I completed this
- 19 report and how much time remained before its submission.
- 20 Somehow I seem to remember -- and this is
- 21 something true in the practice of counsel for the
- 22 plaintiffs throughout, that I was asked to perform
- 23 these tasks at very short notice. And the deadline
- 4 was ticking as it were. And these things were completed
- 25 at the very last minute.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

16

I gave them to counsel for the plaintiffs.

- Q. Did you ever see a signed and completed
- 3 document?
- 4 A. I saw a signed and completed document. Yes.
- 5 Q. And if you would actually turn now to your
- 6 original report --
- 7 A. Uh-huh.
- 8 Q. -- to the last page.
- 9 A. That's --
- 10 Q. Do you have that in front of you? I believe
- 11 it's 404. There's a paragraph in bold above the
- 12 signature line; correct?
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. Would you read that?
- 15 A. (Reading.)
- 16 "I hereby declare, under penalty of perjury
- 17 under the laws of the United States, that the foregoing
- 18 opinion consisting of "blank "pages, each initialed
- 19 by me, is true and correct to the best of my knowledge
- 20 and belief." (As read.)
- 21 Q. Did you write that paragraph?
- 22 A. That was a standard format that was given
- 23 to me.
- Q. So you did not write it?
- 25 A. Well, it's not my composition at all. No.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 Q. Is that your signature above the signature
- 2 line?

9

14

18

19

14

- 3 A. That's an electronic signature. Yes, it's
- 4 my electronic signature.
- 5 Q. You'll notice that it's a couple centimeters
- 6 above the line?
- 7 A. Correct.
- 8 Q. Did you actually sign the document?
 - A. I did not sign it with my own hand. I gave
- 10 my permission for my electronic signature to be used.
- 11 Q. And if you would turn to your rebuttal report.
- 12 A. Exhibit 406.
- 13 Q. Turn to page 5, the last page.
 - A. I have page 5 in front of me.
- 15 Q. And is that your signature there?
- 16 A. Once again, yes, it is my signature. It's
- 17 an electronic signature.
 - Q. Were you supposed to put the place in?
 - A. Apparently so, yes. I can tell you where
- 20 it was written, if it's empty.
- 21 Q. Where was it written?
- 22 A. It was written in my office, King George
- 23 No. 33, Jerusalem.
- Q. Okay. Now, when were you first contacted to
- 25 work on this case?

A. I really can't remember. I would ask you --

- 2 I would refer you to counsel for the plaintiffs. But
- 3 what I can remember is that there was a considerable
- 4 amount of time before my first being contacted by
- 5 counsel for the plaintiffs and my actually being

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

- 6 requested to -- asked to write the report.
- 7 I also remember being pretty furious about
- 8 it in the sense that I was first consulted about it
- 9 a long time ago and then requested to write the report
- 10 within ten days or something like that, maybe a bit
- 11 more
- 12 Q. When was it that you were first contacted?
- 13 A. Once again, I really can't tell you when
- 14 it was exactly. I remember that it was a considerable
- 15 amount of time before --
- 16 Q. Within two thousand -- sorry.
- 17 A. I remember it was a considerable amount of
- 18 time before I wrote the report, up to a year maybe,
- 19 maybe nine months. Once again, I'm just guessing.
- 20 I can't tell you exactly.
- 21 MR. YALOWITZ: Don't guess.
- 22 Q. BY MR. SATIN: Do you believe it was in
- 23 the year 2012?
- 24 A. I can't tell you. I'm sorry.
- 25 Q. And was there a time when you were asked to

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 it was submitted.
 - Q. And it was submitted in April of two
- 3 thousand --
 - A. Almost on the same day maybe.
- 5 Q. If you would just let me finish my question
- 6 before --

8

9

11

14

- 7 A. Apologies.
 - Q. -- you answer.
 - But your -- your report is dated in April
- 10 of 2013? Excuse me.
 - A. We're talking about the -- the exhibit
- 12 No. 404?
- 13 Q. Correct.
 - A. Yes. It's dated April 10, 2013.
- 15 Q. And when were you asked to write the report?
- 16 A. Shortly beforehand. I would say somewhere
- 17 in the middle of March. But, once again, I'm not
- 18 allowed to guess, so I can't tell you. I would refer
- 19 you to counsel for plaintiffs.
- Q. And did you receive the case files -- did
- 21 you begin to receive the case files in 2012 or 2013?
- 22 A. I would say in 2013. That definitely I can
- 23 say.

18

- Q. And you received them in piecemeal in 2013?
- 25 A. Yes.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- review the case files?
- 2 A. There was a time when I was asked to review
- 3 the case files. Yes.
- 4 Q. And at what point were you asked to review
- 5 the case files?
- 6 A. I can't tell you. I don't remember.
- 7 Q. At some point you came into possession of
- 8 the case files; correct?
- 9 A. Correct.
- 10 Q. When was that?
- 11 A. I can't tell you. I don't remember.
- 12 Q. Did you receive all the case files at once
- 13 or in piecemeal?
- 14 A. Piecemeal.
- 15 Q. When did you begin to receive the case files?
- 16 A. I can't tell you. I don't remember.
- 17 Q. Was it around the time you were first
- 18 contacted in this case?
- 19 A. No.
- 20 Q. How long after you had been contacted did
- 21 you receive the case files?
- 22 A. Several months.
- 23 Q. And your report was completed in April 2010
- 24 [sic]; correct?
- 25 A. My report was completed very shortly before

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. Who gave you the case files?
- 2 A. They arrived via an organization named
- 3 Shurat HaDin.

4

- Q. Are you familiar with this organization?
- 5 A. To tell you the truth, before I started
- 6 writing this, not really. I was familiar with
- 7 senior counsel, I believe she's called, Nitsana
- 8 Darshan-Leitner. I know of her from my being an
- 9 Israeli lawyer.
- 10 Q. What's your relationship with Nitsana
- 11 Darshan-Leitner?
- 12 A. My relationship?
- 13 Q. Yes.
- 14 A. I have no relationship with her apart from
- 15 on this case.
- 16 Q. Had you worked with her before this case?
 - Never worked with her before.
- 18 Q. Are you familiar with Shurat HaDin?
 - A. As I said, I wasn't too familiar with Shurat
- 20 HaDin before I accepted the request to write an expert
- 21 opinion in this case.
- 22 Q. How is it that Shurat HaDin got in touch with
- 23 you?

17

19

24

25

- A. I really don't know. You'd have to ask them.
- Q. Are you familiar with the term "lawfare"?

8

9

10

11

- 1 A. Of course I'm familiar with the term
- 2 "lawfare."
- 3 Q. What does it mean to you?
- 4 A. The use of courts of law, tribunals, law,
- 5 in order to pursue a political agenda.
- 6 Q. Have you been involved with any other cases
- 7 involving Shurat HaDin?
- 8 A. No. Oh, sorry. Apologies. Yes.
- 9 Prior to that, no. Thereafter, yes. I have
- 10 been asked to prepare two more expert reports in two
- 11 separate cases.
- 12 Q. Are you aware that, on the website of Shurat
- 13 HaDin, there's an op-ed by Nitsana Darshan-Leitner
- 14 entitled "Israel Needs to Invade The Hague"?
- 15 A. I've heard of Nitsana Darshan-Leitner's
- 16 views regarding The Hague. I've never entered the
- 17 Shurat HaDin website. It doesn't interest me to tell
- 18 you the truth.

19

- Q. Where have you heard about her views?
- 20 A. From reading the -- I think I might have
- 21 read the same op-ed article in the Jerusalem Post.
- 22 I'll tell you why.
- 23 I, being someone who practices in the field
- 24 of international criminal law, I have an application
- 25 on my cell phone which feeds me, now and again, all

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- are ones that the government of Israel directed Shurat
- 2 HaDin to bring?
- 3 A. I'm not aware of any such instruction or
- 4 any -- any such proposal.
- 5 Q. Would it give you pause to work on cases that
- 6 were brought at the behest of the Israeli government?
 - A. I don't think it's really relevant.
 - Q. That wasn't my question.
 - Would it give you pause?
 - A. What do you mean "pause"?
 - Q. Would you feel comfortable or uncomfortable
- 12 working on behalf of a case that was brought at the
- 13 direction of the Israeli government?
- 14 A. Aah. In general? I would have no problem
- 15 with it, as I would have no problem working for any
- 16 client who comes to us for my services, as long as
- 17 I didn't -- as long as I'm sure that there wasn't a
- 18 conflict of interest. I don't choose my clients.
- 19 Q. When you received the case files in this case,
- 20 did you believe them to be complete?
- 21 A. Well, it depends how you define "complete."
- 22 I believed that I had a complete record of the -- of
- 23 the -- what was in the registry court files. And I
- 24 specifically asked counsel for the plaintiffs to make
- 25 sure that, when they brought me the photocopies of the

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

22 24

- 1 sorts of various information according to keyword
- 2 searches which I've programmed. One of the keyword
- 3 searches that I've programmed is "The Hague." And
- 5 I get to see it. And if it interests me, then I read
- 6 it. One of these items, I believe, was an op-ed by
 7 Nitsana -- Nitsana Darshan-Leitner, which refers to --
- 8 which refers to The Hague. And I believe that was
- 9 the piece you're referring to.
- 10 Q. Did you agree with her position?
 - A. I really can't remember what I read there.
- 12 Q. Which other case have you worked on for Shurat
- 13 HaDin?

11

- 14 A. Gilmore. And a case called Shatsky.
- 15 Q. And how many days before April 10th, 2013,
- 16 when you submitted your -- your report, did you get
- 17 the case files in connection with this case?
- 18 A. I think I've already answered that question.
- 19 I really don't remember.
- 20 Q. Are you aware that Ms. Leitner has said that,
- 21 in its early years, her organization, Shurat HaDin, took
- 22 direction from the government of Israel on which cases
- 23 to pursue?

24

- A. No, I'm not aware of that.
- 25 Q. Do you know if the instances in this case

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- case files, that they did photocopy every document.
- 2 I, thereafter, went to the courthouse in the
- 3 Judea military court and went over the case files to
- 4 make sure that what I had received, in fact, reflected
- 5 what was in those files.
- Q. So you did a page-by-page comparison of what
- 7 you were given --
- 8 A. Yes, I did.
 - Q. -- to what was in the military registry?
- 10 A. Yes, I did.

9

- 11 Q. And were there any discrepancies?
- 12 A. To the best of my knowledge, no. And if there
- 13 was something missing, I would have made a note of it.
- 14 I don't remember making a note of it.
- 15 I remember making -- sorry. I do want to --
- 16 I do want to correct. There was one appeal hearing
- 17 on a very, shall we say, peripheral matter. I don't
- 18 remember what it was offhand. I remember that not
- 19 being included in the file and making a note of that.
- $20\,$ $\,$ But apart from that, that was the only thing I found
- 21 out of place.
- 22 Q. Do you believe that the case files that you
- 24 with the case that should have been in those case files?

had reflected everything that had happened in connection

25 A. I believe that those case files reflected

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

- everything that was in the case files.
- 2 Q. But you're familiar with the military court
- system; correct?
- A. Correct.
- 5 Q. And so you know what is supposed to be in
- those court records; correct? 6
- A. I know what's supposed to be in those court
- records, transcripts and documents which are submitted
- by the parties, either by agreement or as a result of 9

So yes, I believe that everything was in

- making submissions to the judge and that submission 10
- being accepted, even if the other side has objected. 11

- those files that ought to be in those files. 13
- Did you request additional materials after ٥.
- 15 you received the files you received from plaintiffs'
- 16 counsel?

12

14

17

- A. Could you be more specific?
- Q. Did you make any requests for anything else? 18
- 19 Not that I recall. No.
- Q. Did you conduct any independent investigation 20
- 21 into those cases?
- A. No, I did not. 22
- 23 Q. Did you seek out any additional information
- 24 about those cases?
- A. About the specific cases? No. 25

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- if you had a legitimate purpose, just as counsel for
- the plaintiffs have access to these case files.
- Did you have to go through that process,
- or were you able to just walk in and see them because
- of your familiarity with the system?
- A. No, I not -- I did not do that. When I went 6
- there, my attendance was coordinated in advance through
- 8 counsel for the plaintiffs. I didn't -- if -- if this
- is what you're hinting at -- take advantage of any 9
- special status by virtue of being a reserve officer 10
- 11 in that particular unit.
- 12 What caused you to go to the military court
- to review the case files if you had already received 13
- 14 them from plaintiffs' counsel?
- 15 A. I wanted to be sure that everything that I
- received was what was in those case files, anticipating 16
- that you might ask me questions about it. 17
- 18 Q. So when you conducted your work in this case,
- 19 it was with an eye towards questions from the opposing
- 20

26

- 21 A. It was with an eye to ensuring that the court
- gets the best version of the truth. 22
- 23 Q. Do you believe that you're being an advocate
- with what you're doing here?
- 25 A. Can you clarify your question? I'm an

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 Q. Did you believe you had all the materials
- you needed to do the work that was requested of you?
- 3 A. I believe that I had all the materials that
- I needed to perform my mandate. And my mandate was to examine the court files and to express an opinion as
- to whether or not this is what happened in the court
- in those specific cases and whether or not, on the
- basis of those court files, I felt that the defendants 8
- concerned received due process.
- 10 How many days before April 10, 2013, did you
- 11 review those case files in the court registry?
- 12 A. I believe you've asked that question already.
- I don't remember. 13

14

- Q. Are those case files publicly accessible?
- 15 Publicly accessible in the sense that any
- individual can walk into the military courts and ask 16
- for them? I don't believe there's any confidentiality 17
- 18 which applies to those case files. So, theoretically,
- 19 anybody could walk in and ask to see those files.
- Whether the court would let anybody walk in is a 20
- 21 different matter entirely.
- 22 Q. So in response to the question, if I wanted
- to go and see them, could I do that? 23
- 24 A. Yes, I assume you could. You could make
- an application, request access, and they would let you,
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- advocate by training.
- If you mean do I believe that I'm being an
- advocate, am I jumping on the counsel's bandwagon and
- trying to promote their cases best as possible, I'm trying to be objective. That's my answer to you.
- Q. We'll get to that in a little bit. But
- let's first talk about what you were asked to do in
- this case. 8

5

- 9 You were asked to provide an opinion on the
- 10 quality of justice dispensed by the Israeli military
- 11 courts in general; is that correct?
- 12 (Court reporter clarification.)
- 13 MR. SATIN: I apologize.
- 14 MR. YALOWITZ: Yeah, everybody needs to
- 15 slow down here. We've got all day. Ask your question
- slowly so Brenda can hear it. Don't step on Mike's 16
- lines. Let him ask his questions. You don't step 17
- 18 on his lines. We have all day.
- 19 Q. BY MR. SATIN: You were asked to provide
- an opinion on the quality of justice dispensed by 20
- 21 the Israeli military courts in general; correct?
- 22 A. I would say that that forms 10 percent of
- my opinion. 90 percent of it was the continuation of
- 24 my instructions as set out in page 1 of Exhibit 404, paying particular attention to the cases of the
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

- defendants.
- Q. Well, you'd agree that, in your report, the
- 3 very first sentence is about the request for an opinion
- 4 on the quality of justice dispensed by the Israeli
- 5 military courts; correct?
- 6 A. That's correct.
- 7 Q. In fact, it does not say that you were
- 8 requested to render an opinion on the case files
 - related to this incident; correct?
- 10 A. Not in the first sentence. But it does in
- 11 the second.

9

- 12 Q. On the second sentence, it says you were
- 13 asked to request -- you were requested to pay particular
- 14 attention to those cases; correct?
- 15 A. Correct.
- 16 Q. What did you take it to mean to pay particular
- 17 attention to those cases?
- 18 A. I understood -- and with the benefit of
- 19 hindsight, I see that this has been rather loosely
- 20 phrased in my instructions.
- 21 But what I understood in my instructions
- 22 were -- were that I was to basically provide summary
- 23 evidence, i.e., present what happened in these cases
- 24 to a court in the United States and give my opinion
- 25 as to whether or not these defendants had received

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- not reflect, then, what you believe to be what you were
- 2 supposed to be doing in this case?
- 3 A. No. My report reflects exactly what I believe
- 4 I was meant to be doing.

5

11

12

14

30

- Q. But you were --
- 6 A. Just I said that the first paragraph is
- 7 perhaps a bit -- could -- could be more tightly phrased,
- 8 with the benefit of hindsight.
- 9 Q. You'd agree that you did discuss the Israeli
- 10 military courts in general before you --
 - A. Yes, I did.
 - Q. Can you just let me finish?
- 13 A. Apologies.
 - Q. You would agree that you did do an assessment
- 15 of the Israeli military courts in general before you
- 16 went on to discuss the 21 cases; correct?
- 17 A. There was a, shall we say -- let me have
- 18 a look. I would say the first six or so pages are
- 19 devoted to discussing basic principles of due process
- 20 as are to be found in the Israeli military courts.
- 21 Q. Now, this is the first time you've ever done
- 22 an assessment of the Israeli military courts; correct?
- 23 A. Correct.
 - Q. You've never written an academic article on
- 25 the Israeli military courts?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

due process in the course of their cases on the basis

- 2 of the information made available to me.
- 3 In the course of doing that, of course,
- 4 I had to touch on issues relating to the quality of
- 5 justice dispensed by the Israeli military courts in
- 6 the West Bank.
- 7 Q. But you would agree that you were asked to
- 8 do two things; correct?
- 9 A. Correct. Summary evidence, i.e., present
- 10 cases. That's number one. And, number two, to give
- 11 my opinions as to whether or not, on the basis of the
- 12 information made available to me, these defendants
- 13 received due process.

16

- 14 Q. Well, those two things only refer to your
- 15 evaluation and assessment of the 21 case files; correct?
 - A. To a large extent, yes.
- 17 Q. And you were also asked to render an opinion
- 18 on the quality of justice in general in the Israeli
- 19 military courts; correct?
- 20 A. That's what would appear to be in the first
- 21 sentence of my instructions. I seem to remember that
- 22 I was more focused on the cases rather than on giving
- 23 a general opinion on the quality of justice in the
- 24 Israeli military courts in the West Bank.
- 25 Q. And so would you say that your report does

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- A. Never.
- 2 Q. You've never written a non-academic article
- 3 on the Israeli military courts?
 - A. No.

4

- 5 Q. And this is the first time you've ever done
- 6 an assessment of any legal system; correct?
- 7 A. Correct.
- 8 Q. You've never published an academic or
- 9 non-academic article on any legal system?
- 10 A. No
- 11 Q. And you're not an academic?
- 12 A. No.
- 13 Q. You're not a Ph.D.?
- 14 A. No.
- 15 Q. You're not a social scientist?
- 16 A. No.
- 17 (Court reporter clarification.)
- 18 THE WITNESS: Let's start again.
- 19 Q. BY MR. SATIN: You've never published an
- 20 academic or non-academic article on any legal system?
- 21 A. No.
- 22 Q. You are not an academic?
- 23 A. No

24

- Q. You're not a social scientist?
- 25 A. No.

- Q. You have not received training on social
- science methodological techniques? 2
- No, and nor would I want to.
- You do not have a Ph.D.?
- 5 A. No.
- O. You're not currently in a program to obtain 6
- a Ph.D.?
- 8
- 9 Q. Your undergraduate degree was in humanities?
- A. Let me clarify. At Cambridge, I started off 10
- 11 learning classics, Latin, Greek, and ancient history
- and ancient philosophy. After my first year, I changed 12
- 13 to law. And then I studied the six basic core subjects.
- 14 I exited Cambridge with a degree in law.
- 15 O. You have a J.D.?
- A. No. There's no such concept in England where 16
- I grew up and trained. 17
- Q. You have a legal degree? 18
- 19 I have a BA in law from Cambridge University.
- Thereafter, I went to what's call Bar school. I was a 20
- member of the Inner Temple. I had my dinners. I did 21
- my legal training for the period of one year. And then 22
- 23 I was a qualified barrister, require -- having been --
- 24 thereafter being required to do my pupilage, as it's
- called, something which, in Israel, would be called an

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. You've never represented a defendant in the
- Israeli military courts?
- In the occupied territories, no.
- Q. Your experience in the Israeli military courts
- is only as a judge; correct?
- Once again to clarify, in the Israeli military 6
- courts of the occupied territories, only as a judge.
- 8 Correct.

9

11

15

16

21

34

- Q. And your opinion is only about the Israeli
- military courts in the occupied territories? 10
 - Correct.
- 12 And your experience in the Israeli military
- courts in the occupied territories is as a part-time 13
- 14 judge: correct?
 - A. As a reserve duty judge.
 - This is not your full-time job?
- 17 Α. No.
- You only sit, according to you, from time 18 ٥.
- 19 to time?
- Whenever requested. 20 A.
 - Q. How often is that?
- 22 A. For the last couple of years, it's been very
- 23 infrequent. I would say, in the last two years, I --
- I have been called maybe two or three times, maybe --
- maybe a bit more than that.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

1 internship. So I suppose, if you want to compare it

- to the U.S. system, my J.D. would probably be my Bar
- 3 school training.
- 4 Q. You're a practicing lawyer now?
- A. I'm a practicing lawyer here in Israel. 5
- Q. You're strictly a legal practitioner?
 - A. Strictly a legal practitioner.
- Q. You were a prosecutor for 16 years? 8
- A. Correct.
- 10 Q. And now you're in private practice?
- 11 A. Correct.
- Q. Primarily as a defense attorney now? 12
- 13 A. Correct.
- 14 Q. You were never a prosecutor in the Israeli
- 15 military courts?
- 16 A. No.
- 17 O. No. as in that is correct?
- 18 Correct. I was never a prosecutor in the
- 19 Israeli military courts.
- Q. You were never a defense attorney in the 20
- 21 Israeli military courts?
- 22 A. I was never a defense attorney in the Israeli
- military courts. I was, however, a defense attorney in
- the Israeli military courts within Israel, as it were,
- representing soldiers of the IDF.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. For how long each time were you called?
- A. I'm sorry. Once again, I want to complete
- 3 that question [sic].
- I really can't -- I don't want to commit to 4
- something that I can't remember. I think it might be 5
- more than two or three.
 - Q. Okay.
- A. Once again, if that's something which is 8
- 9 essential, I can clarify it for you. It's very easy
- 10 to clarify.

7

- 11 Q. Feel free to clarify.
- 12 A. I can't at the present moment in time. But
- 13 if it's important for you, I will return to you with
- 14 a figure.
- 15 Q. You'd agree it was just a handful of times,
- then, without locking yourself into a specific --16
- 17 A. Without locking in, I would say it was
- 18 a two-handful amount of times. Yes. You can count
- the number of occasions on which I've been in military
- 20 service over the last -- in the last two -- two years
- 21 on the fingers of two hands.
- 22 Q. And each time that you were called, how long
- was that period? 23

24

- A. It's only for a day.
- 25 Q. And in the -- during the preceding seven or

l eight years -- you started in 2002?

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

- 2 A. I started when that call went out for judges
- 3 who had legal training.
- Q. When was that?
- 5 A. As I said, it was sometime between 2002 to
- 6 2004. I really can't remember. But there was, at
- 7 first, a request which was circulated amongst serving
- 8 officers in the Israeli military Advocate General's
- 9 call, which is where I was serving at the time as
- 10 a reserve officer in the -- as I said, the Israeli
- 11 military courts in Israel representing soldiers. They
- 12 needed people who had legal degrees, legal training,
- 13 legal expertise in criminal law, to sit as judges in
- 14 the occupied territories. I agreed.
- 15 Q. So you, essentially, volunteered to do that?
- 16 A. Yes, I did.
- 17 O. And that was back in 2002?
- 18 A. Once again, don't catch me on the time period.
- 19 It was between 2002 and 2004. Once again, it's an
- 20 issue which can easily be clarified because I have
- 21 a certificate from the general of the area, appointing
- 22 me as a judge.
- 23 Q. And from the time you started in the Israeli
- 24 military courts in the occupied territories --
- 25 A. Yes.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 down at some stage.
 - Q. And how many of those courts have you sat --
- 3 have you sat in?
 - Only in the Judea military court.
- 5 Oh, once again, let me qualify. If you're
- 6 referring to the -- the court in the -- in the Israeli
- 7 police station in the Russian Compound, I've sat there
- 8 as well. Yes.

9

10

- Q. How many times?
- A. Less frequently. Much less frequently.
- 11 I would say you could count the number of times I've
- 12 sat there on the fingers of one hand.
- 13 Q. And over the course of your career as a
- 14 part-time judge in the Israeli military courts in
- 15 the occupied territories, how many trials have you
- 16 presided over?
- 17 A. I really can't tell you. I don't remember.
- 18 I remember the trials that I have sat over that --
- 19 that stick in my mind. And one of them I believe I
- 20 referred to in my expert report, if I'm not mistaken.
- 21 Maybe not. No, I don't believe I did.
- I remember one particular case that I sat on.
- 23 But I can't tell you how many times. A lot of cases
- 24 I've sat on over the course of the years.
- Q. And it's your serve -- it's your choice to

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

38

- Q. -- for the next five years or so, how often would you sit?
- 3 A. I would say it would be at least once a month, 4 maybe perhaps even more than that, twice.
- 5 Q. And each time you're sitting it's for a day?
- 6 A. For a day. Or if I was tied to a particular
- 7 case that I was sitting as a judge at trial, then
- 8 I would fix my calendar according to the -- to the
- 9 progress of the case.
- 10 For the large part, I preferred handling
- 11 custody hearings, bail applications, as you would
- 12 probably call them. And I used to do a lot of them.
- 13 I would say, on an average day, I would get something
- 14 like 40 cases given to me to -- to deal with.
- 15 Q. And that would -- that would last for one day?
- 16 A. And that would last for one day. Yes.
- 17 Q. And there are three courts in the Israeli
- 18 military courts in the occupied territories?
- 19 A. Three courts? There are -- there are --
- 20 there's -- there's a court in -- in Judea, and there's
- 21 $\,$ a court in Samaria. Those are the two courts that I'm
- 22 aware of. And there was a -- an appeals court, which
- 23 sat in Judea, in the military court compound, as it
- 24 were. There was formerly a court in Gaza, which sat
- 25 at the Erez checkpoint. I believe that that was closed
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- do your reserve duty as a judge in the Israeli military
- courts in the occupied territories; correct?
- 3 A. Correct.

4

6

7

- MR. YALOWITZ: Objection to the form.
- 5 THE WITNESS: Well --
 - Q. BY MR. SATIN: You can answer.
 - MR. YALOWITZ: You can answer.
- 8 THE WITNESS: I can answer?
- 9 Yes, it is. And I can give you a reason
- 10 $\,$ why I chose to -- to move from being defense counsel
- 11 to being -- to being a judge.
- 12 Q. BY MR. SATIN: Sure.
- 13 A. To be a defense counsel, I had to travel
- 14 from Jerusalem to Jaffa. That's where the courts sit,
- 15 in the military courts in Jaffa. I live in Pisgat
- 16 Ze'ev, as you know -- as you know. The Ofer military
- 17 court is about ten minutes away from my house. It's
- 18 purely a matter of convenience.
 - Q. There's nowhere -- you don't have to serve
- 20 as a judge as part of your reserve duty in the military;
- 21 correct?

19

25

- 22 A. I have to do military reserve duty. Whether
- 23 I do it in Jaffa or whether I do it in Ofer, it doesn't
- 24 really matter.
 - Q. But it need not be --

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE Document 547-634 Filed 06/25/14 Page 12 of 74

- A. But I prefer to have it in -- in Ofer because
- 2 it's closer to my house. That's the only reason.
- 3 Q. But you need not serve your reserve duty in
- 4 the form of being a judge; correct?
- 5 A. That is correct. No one obliged me to do it.
- 6 Q. And as a part-time judge in the Israeli
- 7 military courts, your job is not to evaluate the quality
- 8 of due process in the Israeli military court system;
- 9 correct?

1

- 10 A. Sitting as a judge?
- 11 Q. Correct.
- 12 A. If I believe that there has been an infraction
- 13 of -- of due process, then I wouldn't hide it in my
- 14 opinion -- in my judgment, if I felt that it had --
- 15 it impacted on the case.
- 16 Q. My question is: As a judge -- as a part-time
- 17 judge, your job is not to evaluate the quality of due
- 18 process in the system as a whole; correct?
- 19 A. Well, in what context? In academic articles?
- 20 In court? Or in giving evidence in court? Tell me,
- 21 please. I mean, clarify the question.
- 22 Q. When you go to sit once a month or whenever
- 23 you go to sit in the Israeli military courts, you are
- 4 not going there to generate opinions or do assessments
- 25 of that Israeli military court system; correct?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. And you'd agree that you have not been asked
- 2 to make legal decisions in any of those 21 cases?
- 3 A. None of these 21 cases have I been asked
- 4 to give a legal opinion or sit as a judge. I have,
- 5 however -- to clarify matters -- familiarity with some
- 6 of these cases. And I can't remember whether it is as
- 7 a prosecutor or as a defense counsel -- sorry -- as a --
- 8 as a judge.

12

- 9 Q. I'm sorry. Did you just say that the 21 cases
- 10 you reviewed are cases that you are familiar with from
- 11 your prior service as an attorney?
 - A. Sorry?
- 13 Q. Are you saying that the 21 cases you reviewed
- 14 are cases that you have familiarity with based on your
- 15 experience as an attorney?
- 16 A. Well, the case of, I think, Barghouti is --
- 17 is a case that most of the Israeli public is familiar
- 18 with. Okay. So I might have known a bit more about
- 19 it by virtue of having been a prosecutor at the relevant
- 20 period of time in Jerusalem.
- 21 I wouldn't have had access to the information
- 22 contained in that case, if that's what you're asking.
- 23 Q. But you weren't participating in any of these
- 24 cases as a lawyer?
 - A. No.

25

42

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

A. I'm going there to apply the law first and

- foremost. However, one has to clarify here.
- 3 The law in the occupied territories recognizes

Hebrew. It's a special defense where, if you believe

- 4 the concept of "hagana min hatzedek" it's called in
- 6 that the prosecution has behaved, for example, in an
- 7 outrageous fashion, then the defense attorney can raise
- 8 that as a -- as a -- as a plea, as a defense. And the
- 9 judge will be required to sit and adjudicate on that.
- 10 And in doing so, of course he will refer to the nature
- 11 of due process which has been applied in the case.
- 12 Q. But even in your example, you are making
- 13 decisions based on the cases before you; correct?
- 14 A. Correct.
- 15 Q. You're not making decisions based on the
- 16 system as a whole; correct?
- 17 A. No.

1

5

- 18 Q. And this is the first time you've been asked
- 19 to give an opinion on whether there was due process in
- 20 a case that is not before you; correct?
 - A. Correct.
- 22 Q. These 21 cases that you reviewed were not
- 23 before you; correct?
- 24 A. No, I did not take a part in any of these
- 25 21 cases.

21

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 Q. And is your report based exclusively on your
- 2 review of the case files or on other information that
- 3 you've received?
- 4 A. Exclusively on the review of the case files
- where I refer to those case files.
- 6 Q. You had mentioned a minute ago the special
- 7 case where a defense can raise a defense if -- if he
- 8 or she believes that the prosecutor had been acting
- 9 outrageously; correct?
- 10 A. Yes. I believe it's called abusive process.
- 11 Now I've remembered the word in English.
- 12 Q. And how many times has that happened?
- 13 A. In front of me?
- 14 Q. Yes.
- 15 A. I can't remember.
- 16 Q. What's your estimate?
- 17 A. I can't remember.
- 18 Q. In front of other judges in general, how
- 19 often has it happened?
- 20 A. It happens.
- 21 Q. How regularly?
- 22 A. It's not an infrequent plea or defense.
- 23 Q. How often is the defense granted?
 - A. It has been granted in my knowledge.
 - O. How often?

24

25

- A. Are we talking about Israeli military courts
- or Israeli courts in general, civilian courts? 2
- Q. Let's do both. For in the military courts,
- how often is it successful?
- A. I can't tell you. 5
- How about in civilian courts? 6
- A. It's now and again accepted.
- Q. Is it more successful in the civilian courts
- than in the military courts? 9
- A. I can't give you an opinion on that because 10
- I don't know how many times it's been accepted in the
- military courts. 12
- Q. Now, as a part-time judge, you appreciate 13
- 14 the importance of being impartial?
- 15 A. Correct.
- As a judge, you must be impartial? 16
- 17 A. Correct.
- O. You can't have an interest in the outcome 18
- 19 of a case: correct?
- 20 A. Correct.
- Q. Now, in being asked to give an opinion on 21
- the quality of justice in the Israeli military court, 22
- 23 you were being asked to render an opinion about the
- very system in which you work; correct? 24
- 25 A. You are correct.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- is fair?
 - A. Yes.
- If you were to have concluded, during your
- assessment in this case, that the Israeli military
- court system is not fair, you would be questioning the
- integrity of the convictions that you presided over;
- correct?

8

- A. Could you repeat your question, once again?
- 9 Q. If you were to have concluded, during your
- work in this case, that the Israeli military court 10
- system in the occupied territories is not fair, you
- 12 would be questioning the integrity of the convictions
- 1.3 you preceded over?
- 14 A. I have an opinion in this case with respect
- to the quality of justice in the occupied territories
- and the cases which I particularly examined. That's
- 17 all I can say.
- 18 I didn't come to any conclusion that the
- 19 system of justice in the occupied territories was
- unjust or unfair. But I can appreciate where you're
- 21 coming from. And if, yes, I had come to some conclusion
- that the quality of justice in the occupied territories 22
- is unfair, then that would have a knock-on effect.
- But I don't think that the quality of justice
- 25 in the occupied territories is unfair. And I have seen

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

46

- Q. During the time in which you worked there?
- A. During the time in which I was a registered
- 3 soldier. Correct.

1

- Q. And as a registered soldier, serving as a
- judge in the Israeli military courts?
- A. As a reserve duty judge, serving in the
- military courts.
- But as I've told you, in the last two or 8
- three years, I have been not so frequently called to
- 10 military service. And I cannot remember whether I
- have actually been called to military service since 11
- 12 writing this opinion, Exhibit 404.
- Q. But you agree that the time period during 13
- which these 21 cases took place was a time period 14
- 15 in which you were serving as a part-time judge in
- the Israeli military courts? 16
- 17 A. On paper, yes. And you are very welcome
- 18 to verify that. It's very easy to access.
- 19 Q. When you say "on paper, yes," what do you
- mean by that? 20

22

- 21 By the fact that I am still a serving
 - reserve officer in the unit which is responsible
- for administering justice in the Judea military court. 23
- 24 Q. Now, is it your opinion that the system of
- justice in which you participate as a part-time judge

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- nothing to suggest that the quality of justice in the
- occupied territories is unfair.
- 3 Q. Had you determined that the system of justice
 - in the occupied territories was not fair, what would
- 5 you do about those convictions that you preceded over?
- Well, I didn't conclude that. So it's not
- a question which really concerned me.
- Q. My question was: Had you concluded that the 8
- 9 system was not fair, what would you have done about
- 10 those convictions?
- 11 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Asked and answered.
- 12 Hypothetical.

7

13

14

17

- MR. SATIN: It was asked but not answered.
 - THE WITNESS: Well, but there --
- MR. YALOWITZ: It was -- it was answered. 15
- 16 Wait a minute. It was answered.
 - You can answer it again.
- 18 THE WITNESS: My review of the situation in
- 19 the occupied territories is that the system of justice
- 20 is fair. And, therefore, I don't see -- I can't answer
- your question any further than I've already answered. 21
- 22 Theoretically, anything's possible.
- 23 Q. BY MR. SATIN: You'd agree it'd be
- 24 problematic if the judges in the Israeli military
- court system thought the system was not fair;

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

Document 547-634

1

2

3

```
correct?
```

- 2 A. What other people think is of no relevance
- to me in writing this opinion. It's what I believe.
- of the Israeli military court system would come from 5

Q. Do you agree that a more neutral assessment

- someone who does not serve as a part-time judge in 6
- that system?
- 8 A. I was asked to give my opinion, I believe,
- because I have actual experience in sitting in these
- courts. And I think that I'm able to give my particular 10
- view from the vantage point of someone who has practical 11
- 12 experience.

9

- Yes, you might get someone who answers the 13 14
- criteria you're looking for, who may be able to give 15 his opinion. But then he wouldn't actually be sitting
- as a judge. He wouldn't have the necessary day-to-day
- familiarity of the goings-on in these courts. 17
- Q. So do you agree that a more neutral assessment 18
- 19 would come from someone who was not serving within that
- 20 system?
- 21 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Asked and answered.
- If you have anything to add to your prior 22
- 23 answer, please go ahead.
- THE WITNESS: I don't have anything to 24
- answer -- to add. Sorry.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- BY MR. SATIN: What's your answer?
- I believe the question has been objected to. Α.
- You still have to answer.
- MR. YALOWITZ: He answered it.
- 5 Did you get the answer? He answered.
- BY MR. SATIN: I didn't hear the answer. 6
- What was the question once again? I'm sorry.
- 8 Do you agree that you are not completely
- neutral? 9
- MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. 10
- THE WITNESS: I believe that I'm neutral. 11
- 12 Can I ask for a clarification? I mean, when
- Mr. Yalowitz states "objection," I still have to give 13
- the answer, and then the judge at trial will rule on 14
- 15 the objections?
- 16 MR. YALOWITZ: Correct.
- 17 THE WITNESS: Okay.
- MR. YALOWITZ: Correct. Unless I tell you 18
- 19 not to answer, you go ahead and answer.
- 20 THE WITNESS: Fantastic.
- Q. BY MR. SATIN: You're getting paid for 21
- your work in this case? 22
- 23 A. Of course.
 - How much?
- 25 A. I believe it's set out in the thing. I --

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

50 52

- 1 Q. BY MR. SATIN: Well, suppose someone
 - wanted to determine whether FIFA, the international
- 3 governing body of football, was corrupt.
- Do you agree it would be more reliable to
- have someone who did not work for FIFA do an assessment
- than to have someone who did work for FIFA?
- 7 A. Who? Luis Moreo Ocampo? That's where he
- went, I believe, afterwards. 8
- 9 Once again, there are advantages to having
- 10 someone who is completely neutral, and there are
- 11 advantages to having somebody who knows the workings
- of that particular organization. I believe we've 12
- already discussed this issue, and I've answered the 13
- 14 question.
- 15 Well, what is your answer with respect to
- the question I just asked you about FIFA? 16
- 17 A. As I said -- I repeat the same answer -- ves.
- 18 there are advantages to have a neutral observer. But
- 19 there are also advantages to having somebody who is
- familiar with the day-to-day workings of the institution 20
- 21 in question.
- 22 Q. So you'd agree that you are not completely
- 23 neutral?
- 24 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection.
- THE WITNESS: I didn't say that. 25
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 I can't remember. I believe I state it somewhere,
- how much I got paid on this one. Give me one moment,
- 3 please.

7

9

10

12

19

24

24

- 4 "Terms of Engagement," page 2, last paragraph.
- I agreed to 10,000 USD. 5
- 0. That was for the report; correct?
 - A. That was for the report. Yes.
- Q. Are you getting paid additionally for your 8
 - testimony and for any preparation for the testimony?
 - Yes, I am. Α.
- 11 How much is that?
 - A. I believe an invoice has been submitted
- 13 or prepared. I asked for 6,500. I based it on the
- 14 Laffey matrix. I believe you're familiar with that.
- 15 Q. No. Why don't you explain?
- A. As I understood it, the Laffey matrix is a --16
- is the mode used by U.S. courts for assessing reasonable 17
- 18 fees for a lawyer of my call and experience.
 - Q. So what was your fee?
- 20 A. I asked for \$433 an hour. And that was
- then computed with the number of hours I'd worked in 21
- preparation, preparing a rebuttal, being prepared for 22
- deposition. It didn't include today's deposition. 23
- Q. Are you going to submit an invoice for that? 25 A. It would be based on the same hourly rate,

- judging on how many hours you keep me here. Obviously,
- if you want to save costs, you'll finish your 2
- cross-examination quicker.
- Q. You've engaged in legal work against the
- PA before, the Palestinian Authority; correct?
 - A. That is correct. Yes.
- Q. You -- you've served as a general counsel
- 8 for Regavim?

- A. Not as a general counsel of Regavim. This 9
- was a one-off occasion. And I'll explain why. 10
- I sit in an office in King George No. 33.
- The person sitting next door to me in my office, who 12
- shared the office with me at the time, was a chap 13
- called Amir Fisher. Amir Fisher is the general counsel 14
- 15 for Regavim. I believe Mr. Sfard will know that. And
- so this was a one-off, as it were, request.
- Q. And your work for Regavim was in fighting to 17
- block the PA's application to the ICC; correct? 18
- 19 Correct. Because I thought it was illegal.
- It didn't obey the law. 20
- 21 Let me clarify that. It didn't conform to
- the Rome Statutes or the regulations or any form of 22
- 23 application.

1

- Did you know that when you took the case? 24
- A. Yes. It's something I firmly believe. 25

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Did you have a specific methodology?
- Academic methodology? No. I took, as my
- starting point, the Universal Declaration of Human
- Rights, something which I believe that Mr. Sfard
- referred to in his report.
- And the Universal Declaration of Human Rights 6
- is not exclusively about due process rights; correct?
- 8 Not exclusively, no.
 - It's about human rights?
- 10 A. Human rights.
 - It covers a wide range of topics?
 - Correct.
- 13 Q. You'd agree that there are other sources of
- 14 due process rights?
- 15 Α. Yes.

9

11

12

16

- The U.S. Constitution, for example?
- 17 I'm not a U.S. lawyer, but I assume so.
- 18 O. The International Covenant on Civil and
- 19 Political Rights?
- 20 A. A lot of the rights which you're referring to,
- 21 due process rights, have their source in the Universal
- Declaration of Human Rights. And they are thereafter 22
- 23 transported into these various instruments that you're
- now going to refer me to. The basic source is normally
- the Universal Declaration of Human Rights.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. What is it that you firmly believe? That the Palestinian Authority at the time,
- before the United Nations vote, had no standing to 3
- request membership of the ICC. 4
- Q. Has your opinion changed --5
- Α. Purely a legal view.
- -- on that?
- A. Yes, I think it has. Since the U.N. voted, 8
- the General Assembly voted, I believe that nowadays
- 10 there is a viable case for the Palestinian Authority
- 11 to become members of the International Criminal Court.
- 12 Q. Do you currently represent any Palestinian
- defendants charged with security offense cases against 13
- 14 Israel?
- 15 No, I don't.
- 16 Q. Have you ever represented a Palestinian
- defendant charged with a security offense against 17
- 18 the State of Israel?
- 19 A. No, I have not. I'm not so sure that the
- Palestinian security indictee would come my way in 20
- 21 any event. They have their own very competent lawyers.
- 22 Q. Well, let's talk now about your opinion on
- the quality of justice dispensed by the Israeli military 23
- 24 courts in general. And let's talk about how you went
- about doing that. 25
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

Well, you said that was your starting point;

56

correct?

54

- 3 Yes. Because I found it to be a good common A.
- denominator.
- 5 You didn't discuss those other sources --٥.
 - Α.
- 7 Q. -- of due process rights in your report;
- 8 correct?
- 9 A. No. I felt that -- I discussed the sources
- 10 which I felt were appropriate. As I said, there was
- 11 no particular methodology, strict academic methodology.
- 12 And I make no secret of the fact that I'm not an
- 13 academic.

17

- 14 Q. And it was your choice, then, to start with
- 15 the universal -- Universal Declaration of Human Rights?
- 16 A. Yes. An arbitrary choice.
 - Q. And after choosing a start there, you
- 18 chose which due process rights within the Universal
- 19 Declaration of Human Rights to focus on; correct?
- 20 A. Correct.
- 21 O. You chose to consider the prohibition of
- 22 torture; correct?
- 23
- 24 The right to equal protection of law and
- equality before the law?

- 1 A. I chose to refer to those human rights or
- due process rights which appear on pages 4 to 6 of my
- report, which is Exhibit 404.
- Q. But you only focused on certain due process
- rights within the Universal Declaration of Human Rights;
- A. I focused on those which I felt were most
- 8 appropriate to the cases at hand, the cases which I
- 9 was given.
- 10 Q. You recognized, before you got to the cases,
- 11 you were doing this overall assessment; correct?
- 12 A. Correct.
- Q. And you didn't consider, for example, 13
- Article 9 that no one shall be subjected to arbitrary 14
- 15 arrest, detention, or exile?
- No, because it wasn't relevant to my mandate. 16
- Q. Was your mandate to look at specific due 17
- process rights as opposed to other ones? 18
- 19 As I said, the emphasis was on the cases.
- None of the cases in front of me of those 21 cases 20
- 21 I had been asked to examine for the purposes of
- assessing whether or not they were appropriately 22
- 23 or inappropriately arrested.
- Well, detention was an issue in almost all 24
- of the cases; correct?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

Q. Why don't we take a five-minute break.

59

- Α. Sure.
- (Recess from 10:03 a.m. to 10:19 a.m.)
- BY MR. SATIN: In your overall assessment
- of the Israeli military courts, you don't consider 5
- a number of basic due process rights; correct?
 - A. I did not consider one of the due process
- 8 rights that you've mentioned. Correct.
- Q. You didn't discuss one of the ones from the 9
- Universal Declaration of Human Rights, the right to --10
 - As you presented it to me, correct.
- 12 You also don't discuss the right to be brought
- 13 before a judge without undue delay; correct?
 - Α. Correct.
- 15 Q. You don't discuss the right to a speedy trial?
- 16 I don't discuss that. Correct.
- 17 Q. You don't consider the right to present
- 18 a defense?

11

14

19

- A. I don't discuss that in particular. No.
- You don't discuss or consider the right to 20
- 21 compel witnesses to testify on the defendant's behalf?
- 22 A. I don't discuss that in any detail. No.
- 23 What is in the report is in the report.
- Q. After starting with the Universal Declaration
- of Human Rights, you then looked to Israeli law in

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

58 60

- 1 A. Could you clarify?
- The defendants in those 21 cases were detained
- both investigatorially [sic] and after indictment? 3
- A. Almost all defendants in the Israeli military
- courts are detained when they come for trial. 5
- 0. Okav.
- A. Yes, almost all of them. And especially if
- we're talking about security offenses. 8
- Q. And not only did you not consider Article 9,
- 10 the one about arrest and detention, you didn't consider
- 11 the second half of Article 5; correct?
- 12 A. Clarify, please.
- 13 Article 5 is the one that says:
- 14 "No one shall be subjected to torture or to
- 15 cruel, inhuman, or degrading treatment or punishment."
- A. Well, I did discuss briefly in paragraph --16
- in the -- in the first two paragraphs of page 4 the 17
- 18 prohibition of torture.
- 19 Q. But you don't go into the issue of cruel,
- inhuman, or degrading treatment; correct? 20
- 21 A. No. Only when it arose in specific cases.
- 22 Q. And you stated on page 3 that you would
- discuss the right to equal protection of the law and 23
- 24 equality before the law; correct?
- A. I did. And I didn't refer to it thereafter. 25

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- the Israeli military court system in the occupied
- territories: correct?
- 3 A. I looked at the law as applied in the Israeli
- military courts.
- 5 When you say "as applied," what you mean is
- what the law says with respect to those rights; correct?
 - Well, I looked at Military Ordinance No. 378.
- Q. And that's the governing law? 8
 - A. That's the most basic law. Yes. There are
- 10 other laws. Mr. Sfard refers to them in his report.
- 11 Q. But the ones you focused on --
- 12 The procedural aspects in the due process ones
- 13 find their expression based in the Military Ordinance
- 14

7

9

17

22

- 15 Q. And I would just ask you to let me finish my
- 16 question before you answer.
 - A. Apologies.
- 18 But you'd agree that was your methodology, to
- 19 the extent you had one, was to start with the Universal
- Declaration of Human Rights and then look to Military 20
- 21 Ordinance No. 378?
 - A. That would be a reasonable assessment.
- 23 Okay. You'd agree that just because the law
- 24 says there is a right does not mean that that right is
- 25 provided?

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

Document 547-634 Filed 06/25/14

- 1 Correct.
- 2 So, for example, suppose there was a law in
- the United States that said everyone gets \$100 on New
- Year's Day.

9

- To see whether that right is actually 5
- provided, you would want to know if people actually 6
- got \$100 on New Year's Day?
- 8 In your theoretical scenario, yes.
 - And with what you did, your methodology Q.
- did not involve looking to see whether the due process 10
- rights you decided to focus on were, in fact, provided 11
- in the Israeli military court system; correct? 12
- MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. 13
- 14 THE WITNESS: In general. I did not review
- 15 all of the caseload in the military courts for the
- period of 2002 until 2013. 16
- What I did do was look at the specific cases 17
- which were given to me and examine whether or not the 18
- 19 due process rights, which I identified, which I know
- to exist, being a -- a practicing lawyer for the best
- 21 part of 21 years, I looked at those cases to see whether
- those due process rights had been applied. 22
- 23 Q. BY MR. SATIN: So you agree that the main
- thrust of what you did in this case was related to 24
- the 21 case files; right?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- I submitted no such report.
- And as part of your work in this case, you
- didn't review studies of other organizations and groups?
- In preparing my opinion, which is marked
- Exhibit 404, I did not.
- And you're aware that entities have conducted 6
- studies on the Israeli military court system?
- 8 Correct. I am aware of such.
 - For example, the Yesh Din report?
- I am aware of that because of Mr. Sfard's 10 A.
- 11 expert opinion.
- 12 Were you not aware of it before you read his
- opinion? 13

9

17

21

- 14 Α. No.
- 15 0. Are you aware of reports from Amnesty
- International? 16
 - Α. No.
- 18 Q. Do you think a report or a study from the
- 19 U.N. would be helpful in assessing the quality of due
- process in the Israeli military court system?
 - A. In general, yes. But that was not my mandate.
- 22 Your mandate was more on the 21 case files? 0.
- 23 As I have already said, yes. A.
 - Okay. Let's talk about the 21 case files.
- 25 Before we talk about the substance of the opinions,

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

62 64

- A. Correct. Yes.
- Not to the overall system?
- 3 A. Not to the overall system. Mr. Sfard, in
- his report, goes into far more detail about that.
- Q. And your description of the overall system 5
- was just some general background information?
- 7 Well, yes, you could say that as a reasonable
- 8 assessment.

1

- 9 Q. I did say that.
- 10 Would you say that?
- 11 A. I would say as a starting point. But it
- 12 wasn't the main thrust of my opinion.
- Q. You didn't do a formal study on the Israeli 13
- military court system; correct? 14
- 15
- 16 Q. And your report does not reference that you
- interviewed individuals who work in the Israeli military 17
- 18 court system; correct?
- 19 A. Correct.
- 20 And you didn't collect any statistical data?
- Correct. I did not collect any statistical 21
- 22 data.
- 23 Q. You didn't submit an assessment or a study of
- 24 the Israeli military court system to other stakeholders
- in that system for review? 25
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- let's talk about how you went about deciding whether
- the defendants in those cases received due process.
- 3 Your methodology consisted of two things.
- You'd read the files, and you'd decide if there was
- 5 due process; correct?
- A. I would review the files. I would then give
- a general overview of what happened in the case, because
- I believe that to be at least 50 percent of my mandate.
- 9 And then, if I noticed anything untoward or out of the
- 10 ordinary, I would comment on that and deal with it in
- 11 the other 50 percent, if I felt it touched on an issue
- 12 of due process.
- 13 O. Did you start writing your report before you
- 14 had rendered an opinion on whether or not there was due
- 15 process for each individual case?
- 16 A. I can't remember.
- 17 Q. And you didn't have a formula that you used
- 18 that would tell you whether a defendant was afforded
- 19 due process or not; correct?
- 20 Could you clarify what you mean by a A.
- 21 "formula"?
- 22 Q. Did you create a model or some system, some
- 23 scientific method that would guide you in reaching a
- 24 decision?
- 25 A. I created no such scientific method.

- 1 Q. Did you have a checklist of factors that
- you identified before you started reviewing each case? 2
- As I mentioned, I took the Universal
- Declaration of Human Rights as my starting point.
- I'm familiar with that declaration. If I felt that
- something was untoward with reference to that particular
- declaration, then I would have commented on it. If I
- felt that there was anything else untoward that impacted
- on due process, I would have made a comment on that. 9
- Q. But you didn't lay out a specific set of 10
- 11 factors that you would look for in each particular case?
 - A. I did not have a checklist of factors. No.
- Q. And how much time did you actually spend on 13
- 14 each particular -- reviewing each particular case?
- 15 A. I read everything that was made available
- to me. I can't remember how much time it took me.
- I remember doing it under extreme pressure and working 17
- into the early hours of the morning in order to get 18
- 19 the job completed by the deadline provided.
- Q. So did you spend a couple days, then, focused 20
- 21 on reading the case files and writing your report?
- I remember I had to spend the best part of 22
- a week from 9:00 until the early hours of the evening
- in my office reviewing these files. I remember that
- they came in piecemeal fashion. I remember being

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- question. I mean, I read the files. I gave my opinion.
- I don't know what anyone else could have done.
- There wasn't a specific series of concrete
- steps you took in each case in reviewing the files and
- rendering your opinion; correct?
- Once again, I don't know what you're referring 6
- to by "concrete steps." I -- I think I've clarified my
- methodology. I didn't have a scientific methodology
- with a checklist of factors to look out for. 9
- What I did was read every document that 10
- was provided to me. I believe that those documents
- 12 reflected what truly happened in the military court.
- I thereafter checked to make sure that those documents 13
- 14 actually reflected what was in the files in the military
- 15 court, because I had received photocopies. I read all
- of those documents. And if I felt that anything was
- untoward, then I would have discussed the matter and 17
- 18 dealt with it.
- 19 Q. And after you reached your decision on each
- particular case and wrote your report, did you submit
- 21 it for any type of peer review?
 - Α. No.

22

66

- 23 Q. And this is the first time you've ever been
- asked to review cases that you were not the judge
- presiding over; correct?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

annoyed about it.

- 0. Can you say how much time was spent on each
- 3 individual case?
- A. No.

1

7

12

16

12

- Q. Did you do anything to help Shurat HaDin 5
- obtain the files?
- A. No. I just shouted at them for not getting them to me in time. 8
- Q. And there are no steps that you followed that
- 10 someone else could do as well in trying to repeat the
- 11 process?
 - A. I'm not sure I understand your question.
- 13 That's because it was a terrible question.
- 14 There was not a specific step or steps that

conclusion that could be repeated by someone else;

- 15 you took in reading the files and coming to your
- 17 correct?
- 18 A. Well, once again, I'm -- the thrust of the
- 19 question is not too clear to me.
- All I can say is what I did. I mean, I read 20
- the files, and I felt that my reading of the files was 21
- 22 sufficient to give my opinion. I don't believe anyone
- else could have given the same opinion on reading the 23
- 24 files because -- let me clarify that.
- 25 I mean, once again, I'm not sure about the

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 That's correct.
 - It's not what you do as a lawyer; correct?
- 3
 - Q. It's not even what you do as a part-time
- 5 iudge?

7

9

15

19

23

24

- Α.
 - And your opinion on each case is based only
- on the information that you received; correct? 8
 - A. On the information that I received and
- 10 my personal experience of handling cases in Israeli
- 11 military courts.
- 12 Q. But the information with respect to each
- 13 individual case was based uniquely on the case files
- 14 you received?
 - You mean the evidence? Yes.
- When you say "evidence," "evidence" is a term 16 ٥.
- 17 of art.
- 18 A. Okav.
 - I mean the court records --
- 20 The information --
- 21 -- the documents in the files.
- 22 A. Correct.
 - MR. YALOWITZ: Let him answer.
 - (Court reporter clarification.)
- 25 THE WITNESS: Sorry. Can you ask the question

- 1 once again?
- 2 Q. BY MR. SATIN: Sure. Your opinion is based
- 3 on just those court records in terms of the information
- about the cases that informed your opinion?
- 5 A. Correct. I had no external sources of
- 6 information with respect to these cases.
- 7 Q. And the files that you reviewed only included
- 8 certain documents related to each individual case;
- 9 correct?
- 10 A. I believe that the files contained everything
- 11 that was submitted to the court and transcripts.
- 12 Q. You'd agree that what is in the court record
- 13 is not every document that was ever generated in
- 14 connection with the case?
- 15 A. Correct.
- 16 Q. In other words, there's going to be police
- 17 reports that are not in the court records; correct?
- 18 A. Correct.
- 19 Q. They're going to be the files and records
- 20 of the prosecutor that are not in the court records?
- 21 A. Correct.
- 22 Q. They're going to be court -- they're going
- 23 to be records and materials from the defense attorney
- 24 that are not in the court records?
- 25 A. Correct.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 that you reviewed; correct?
- A. I can't give an opinion about what is not in
- 3 those court files. I can only give you an opinion on
- 4 what is in those court files, what I saw. Thereafter,
- 5 I went to the courtroom -- the courthouse -- sorry --
- 6 to the registry of the courthouse. I had the cases
- 7 brought to me. I reviewed the cases to make sure that
- 8 what I'd reviewed in the photocopied versions reflected
- 9 what was in the case files in the courthouse.
- 10 Q. You have, on occasion, as a part-time judge,
- 11 received evidence during the course of a trial; correct?
- 12 A. Correct. Yes.
- 13 Q. And sometimes that evidence would include
- 14 things like photographs of the scene of the incident;
- 15 correct?

16

17

19

- A. Correct.
- Q. And in these 21 case files, there were no
- 18 photographs?
 - A. To the best of my knowledge, no.
- 20 Q. And you would agree that in the -- given
- 21 the nature of these cases, that there were photographs
- 22 taken in connection with those cases?
- 23 A. I can't give you an opinion on what could
- 24 have been done or could not have been done. I don't
- 25 know. I only know what I saw. Okay. And what I

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

70 72

- Q. And even the evidence that was submitted
- in the case was not always within those court records;
- 3 correct?
- 4 A. What do you mean --
- 5 MR. YALOWITZ: Object to the form. I don't
- 6 understand the question.
- 7 You can answer it if you understand it.
- 8 THE WITNESS: Are you talking about the --
- 9 MR. YALOWITZ: Don't ask him a question. If
- 10 you understand the question, answer it. If you don't
- 11 understand the question, tell him you don't understand
- 12 the question.
- 13 MR. SATIN: Please don't advise the witness
- 14 how to answer a question.
- 15 THE WITNESS: Well, I think I started my
- 16 answer by asking for clarification. So I would ask
- 17 you to clarify your question once again.
- 18 Q. BY MR. SATIN: Sure. There are in the
- 19 case files -- there are not going to be in the case
- 20 files certain records in connection with that case;
- 21 correct?
- 22 A. I've already answered that question. Correct.
- 23 Q. And even evidence that was submitted in
- $24\,$ $\,$ the case, for example, photographs or statements of
- 25 witnesses, those did not make it into the court records
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- saw I don't remember seeing photographs apart from
- 2 ID photographs, ID parades, but not scene of crime
- 3 photographs, as you put it. No, I did not see one
- 4 scene of crime photograph.
- 5 Q. So you can't say, based on the -- the
- 6 records you reviewed, whether there was other evidence
- 7 in connection with the -- with each individual case
- $\ensuremath{\mathtt{8}}$ that was actually submitted into the record but was
- 9 not actually stored in the court registry?
- 10 A. I find the question rather long-winded.
- 11 And I'm having difficulty understanding it.
- 12 Once again, I've told you: All I reviewed
- 13 was what was given to me in the photocopy version.
- 14 I thereafter went to the courthouse to make sure that
- 15 the photocopies I was given reflected what were in 16 those court files. And I found that indeed to be
- 17 the case.
- 18 Q. And the records in the court hearings are
- 19 not a verbatim transcript of everything that is said
- 20 in the courtroom; correct?
- 21 A. Well, it doesn't include the umm's and the
- 22 aah's and -- and everything else. So yes, it's not
- 23 a verbatim transcript. No.
- Q. But not only is it not the umm's and the
 - 5 aah's, there's actually not a court reporter who is

Document 547-634 Filed 06/25/14 Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

- transcribing simultaneously while the litigants and
- the judges are speaking; correct? 2
- The obligation of a judge is to ensure that
- an accurate court record is -- is produced. There is
- a mechanism for parties, if they feel that the court
- record does not reflect what was said in court, to
- request amendments. I did not see -- or sorry. I
- cannot remember if I saw any particular request for
- amendment. 9
- 10 O. But those court records, then, are not based
- on a court reporter who is in the courtroom at the time
- and transcribes verbatim everything that is said? 12
- A. In my experience, there is normally a young 13
- soldier, normally a young female soldier, who sits next 14
- 15 to the judge on his left-hand side. And she types away
- everything that is happening during the hearing. 16
- Does it include a verbatim account? To the 17
- best of my knowledge, normally the -- the attempt is 18
- 19 made for it to be verbatim. Of course, reality dictates
- that it is not always verbatim. 20
- Q. You'd agree that, in your review of these case 21
- files, there would often be summaries of what the court 22
- 23 said to the parties or what a discussion was that took
- 24
- 25 A. I can't remember if I saw a summary.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Correct.
- And the defendants in these cases spoke in
- Arabic; correct?
 - Correct.
- 5 Q. So what is written in the record purports
- to be a translation of what the defendants said when 6
- the defendants were speaking; correct?
- 8 A. It's your word "purport." Those are
- translations of what the defendant said. 9
- Well, there's not a certified court 10
- interpreter in the Israeli military court system;
- 12 correct?

14

16

19

74

- 13 A. Correct.
 - O. In Israeli civilian courts, the interpreters
- 15 are certified?
 - A. I don't know.
- 17 Q. And some of the records you received were
- clearly missing pages; correct? 18
 - Some of the documents I received?
- 20
- 21 A. I can't remember. Would you like to produce
- something for me? 22
- 23 (Defendants' Exhibit 408 marked.)
- BY MR. SATIN: I'm handing you what's been
- marked as Defense Exhibit 408.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. You'd agree that sometimes it would say things
- like "the court discussed the rights with the defendant"
- or "discussed the issue of representation with the 3
- defendant"?
- Yes, that is the case. Or "the court had the 5
- indictment read to this defendant." Yes, that occurs
- now and again.
- 8 It doesn't actually have the words of the
- judge. It just has a description of what supposedly
- 10 took place?
- 11 A. That does occur from time to time. I can't
- remember whether it occurred in this case -- in the 12
- 21 cases that I reviewed. 13
- 14 Q. And there's no certification that's affixed
- 15 to the court records from a court transcriber, saying
- this is a complete and accurate description of 16
- everything that was said in this particular court 17
- 18 hearing?
- 19 A. There is no such certification. No. It's
- assumed, as part of his responsibilities, to correctly 20
- 21 reflect what happens.
- 22 Q. And the young woman that you were referring
- to earlier is not a certified stenographer? 23
- 24 No. She's a soldier.
- Q. And the records are in Hebrew; correct? 25

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Defense 408 is a record of a court hearing;
- correct?

14

25

- 3 One moment. (Examining.) This is the A.
- beginning of a hearing. Correct.
- 5 And this is in the case of --
- Ibrahim Hamed.
- 7 That's Case No. 7; correct?
- Let me check Exhibit No. 404. (Examining.) 8
- 9 It would indeed appear that that is the case,
- 10 although I do remember that -- that there was a problem
- 11 with the numbering here. Because the way it appears in
- my report is 4696/06. And the transcript that you just 12
- 13 handed as Exhibit 408 carries the number 4646/06.
 - Sorry. Say that again.
- 15 You believe this is a different case number?
- You're talking about the court case number? 16
- 17 A. I remember that there was a problem -- my
- 18 answer was that I remember there was a problem with
- 19 the numbering in this case.
- 20 The transcript you've just handed me carries
- 21 the number 4646/06, if I refer you to the top left-hand
- corner. Some of the transcripts, I remember, carried 22
- 23 a different number, 4696/06, but they actually refer
- 24 to the same case.
 - Q. This court record, though, is the only one

- 1 that you have of what happened on that date in this
- 2 case, the date of August 18, 2010?

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

- 3 A. I can't know whether it's the only record.
- 4 I assume that it is.
- 5 Yes. It would be highly improbable for it
- 6 not to be. But then I -- this is what it is. Okay.
- 7 The transcript refers to a hearing which took place
- 8 on the 18th of August, 2010. And it carries the number
- 9 4646/06. That's the number of the case. And it's the
- 10 case of Ibrahim Jamil Abd Al-Gani Hamed.
- 11 Q. And you only have odd-numbered pages of that
- 12 court hearing; correct?
- 13 A. In a document that you presented me, yes.
- 14 In a document in court, I can't remember.
- 15 Q. Well, the one I gave you, the original page
- 16 numbers are only odd numbered; correct --
- 17 A. Correct. The document you gave me are --
- 18 is only --
- 19 Q. In the bottom corner of that page --
- 20 A. -- odd numbered.
- 21 Q. -- is also a Bates number, another number --
- 22 set of numbers; correct?
- 23 A. "P 11-7."
- Q. And on the first page is "296"?
- 25 A. Correct. Yes.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 other person's case records mixed in with Moonzer Nur's
- 2 court records?
- 3 A. I assume you have a reason for asking me this
- 4 question. But, seriously, I cannot remember.
- 5 Q. The GSS files were not included in the files
- 6 that you received; correct?
 - A. Correct.
- 8 Q. The GSS is the entity that investigates State
- 9 security offenses; correct?
- 10 A. Yes.

7

14

- 11 Q. And the defendants in these cases were charged
- 12 with State security offenses?
- 13 A. To a large part, yes.
 - Q. In each of those cases, the GSS interrogated
- 15 the defendant?
- 16 A. That is not something that I can know but
- 17 I would assume to be the case.
- 18 Q. But you do know that, in many of these cases,
- 19 the defendant allegedly confessed?
- 20 A. Correct.
- 21 Q. And in many of these cases, defendants or
- 22 other arrestees incriminated other defendants?
- 23 A. Correct.
 - Q. While those arrestees were under arrest or
- 25 in detention?

78

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. And on the second page it's "297"?
- A. Correct.
- 3 Q. Which is actually page 3 of that document?
- 4 A. Correct.
- 5 Q. So the Bates number -- the ones that start
- 6 with the letter "P" are numbered correctly in order;
- 7 correct?

1

- 8 A. Correct.
- 9 Q. But the original court hearing page numbers
- 10 are only the odd-numbered pages?
- 11 A. Correct.
- 12 Q. Were you aware when you -- when you read this
- 13 document -- first of all, did you read this document
- 14 when you reviewed the files?
- 15 A. I can't remember. I read a lot of documents.
- 16 Q. Were you aware that a document or that this
- 17 document had missing page numbers?
- 18 A. I refer you to my last answer. I can't
- 19 remember. I read a large amount of documents.
- 20 Q. Did you notice that pages from other cases,
- 21 unrelated cases, were mixed in with the court records
- 22 you reviewed?
- 23 A. I can't remember.
- Q. So, for example, in the case of Moonzer Nur,
- 25 No. 1, did you notice that there were records from some

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- A. Correct.
- Q. So you'd agree that the custodial statements
- 3 of the defendants were very important in these cases?
 - A. Clarify what you mean by "custodial
- 5 statements."

4

9

15

24

- 6 Q. Statements made while defendants were in the
- 7 custody of the GSS or the police.
- 8 A. Correct.
 - Q. Statements that were made while an individual
- 10 was not free to go?
- 11 A. Correct.
- 12 Q. Okay. You'd agree that those statements --
- 13 those custodial statements were an important part of
- 14 these cases?
 - A. Correct.
- 16 Q. In fact, it was the primary evidence against
- 17 many of these defendants?
- 18 A. I don't remember. Refer me to a specific
- 19 case, and then I will give you my opinion.
- 20 Q. Well, you would agree that your main job --
- $21\,$ $\,$ the main thrust of what you did, according to you, was
- 22 to review these case files?
- 23 A. Correct
 - Q. And to provide a summary of what happened?
- 25 A. Correct.

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

- Q. And what you're saying is you don't remember
- 2 if the main evidence against most of them was the
- 3 statements that they, the defendants, themselves made?
- A. I remember that a large proportion of them
- 5 did confess and were convicted on the basis of their
- 6 own confession.

1

14

- 7 Q. And the interrogations by the GSS can go on
- 8 for days; correct?
- 9 A. Correct.
- 10 Q. In the Israeli military court system, a
- 11 suspect can be detained and interrogated without a
- 12 warrant for up to eight days; correct?
- 13 A. That is correct.
 - O. Without access to a lawyer?
- 15 A. That is correct. However, there are
- 16 safeguards -- statutory safeguards -- yes, statutory
- 17 safeguards, whereby a person who's denied access to
- 18 his lawyer can petition. The same applies in the
- 19 Israeli civilian courts.
- 20 Q. Well, the period of detention is different
- 21 in a civilian court than it is in the military court
- 22 system; correct?
- 23 A. You are correct.
- Q. Because you said it's up to eight days in the
- 25 Israeli military court system --

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 they apply to a lawyer. A lawyer tries to get access.
- 2 The lawyer is refused access. And then he petitions
- 3 the court.
- 4 Q. You just said in your experience as a
- 5 prosecutor.
- 6 That was not in the Israeli military court
- 7 system --

9

14

17

21

24

- 8 A. No.
 - Q. -- correct?
- 10 A. This was a prosecutor in the offices of the
- 11 district attorney of Jerusalem. But it's the same
- 12 principle.
- 13 Q. In a different court system?
 - A. In the Israeli civilian court system, yes.
- 15 But as I said, it's exactly the same principle.
- 16 Q. And a person --
 - A. It's a matter of common sense as well.
- 18 Q. And in the Israeli military court system,
- 19 a person can be detained up to 180 days without seeing
- 20 a lawyer if the appellate court approves?
 - A. Sorry. 180?
- 22 Q. Yes.
- 23 A. I can't remember. I have to check the law.
 - 180 days?
- 25 Q. That was the question.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

82

- A. Correct.
- Q. -- without access to a lawyer?
- 3 A. Correct.
- 4 Q. Only up to 24 hours in the Israeli civilian
- 5 court system?

1

- 6 A. Correct.
- 7 Q. And in the military court system, it can be
- 8 extended for up to 30 days at a time?
- 9 A. Detention, correct.
- 10 Q. Up to 90 days altogether?
- 11 A. Correct.
- 12 Q. And it's not like that in the civilian court
- 13 system?
- 14 A. There is a distinction. Correct.
- 15 Q. And you said that there is a -- a safeguard
- 16 being that the person can petition; correct?
- 17 A. I said that a moment -- a few moments ago.
- 18 Yes. And I think it's subject to -- to judicial review.
- 19 Q. That person would have to be the defendant,
- 20 then, because they don't have access to a lawyer;
- 21 correct?
- 22 A. In my experience, what happens sometimes --
- 23 and I have dealt with these cases as a prosecutor. I'm
- 24 talking about denial of access to attorney cases. It's
- 25 normally the family who generates the petition, because
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- A. Without seeing a lawyer in the Israeli
- 2 civilian court system? Is that what you --
- Q. Military court system.
- A. Once again, I have to check the statute.
- 5 I can't remember the numbers offhand. But I know that
- 6 the -- that the -- the time periods are different. But
- 7 I also know that there is the possibility to petition
- 8 and request for that to be returned. And the -- the
- 9 whole thing is subject to judicial review.
- 10 $\,$ Q. Although the person at the time that is
- 11 seeking judicial review does not actually have access
- 12 to their lawyer?
- 13 A. Correct. But I've explained to you how it
- 14 happens, how it works normally. Normally, the family --
- 16 system?
- 17 A. Based on my experience in the civilian court
- 18 system, the family suddenly noticed that their loved
- 19 one goes missing. They assume it's something to do with
- 20 the security services. They apply to a lawyer. Their
- 21 lawyer applies to the GSS, the police station, whatever,
- 22 demands access, is refused access, and then he goes to
- 23 court.
- Q. And a defendant who's in custody who doesn't
- 25 have a family, much less a family that takes those

Document 547-634 Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE Filed 06/25/14 Page 23 of 74

- steps wouldn't be able to do that, then; correct?
- 2 A. Correct.
- Let's get back to the GSS records.
- The GSS keeps records of what happens during
- 5 those interrogations; correct?
- The GSS keeps records of what happens during 6
- those interrogations. Correct.
- 8 Records about the interrogation techniques
- that were used? 9
- A. Correct. 10
- 11 Whether the defendant was exposed to force?
- 12 A. In none of the 21 cases that I reviewed did
- I have any grounds to believe that there was deliberate 13
- use of force applied by the GSS. 14
- 15 Q. You just said -- you'd agree that you actually
- didn't have the GSS records? 16
- A. Correct. 17
- O. And the GSS records would have a record of 18
- 19 whether or not there was force used?
- A. I would assume so. Yes. 20
- 21 Q. And so those GSS records, they have records
- of whether a defendant was given food, for example; 22
- 23
- A. I have seen that now and again in GSS records. 24
- 25 Yes.

1

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. And in this case, you never got to see any
- of those records; right?
- No. Not in any of the 21 cases that I
- reviewed.
- Q. You would have liked to have seen those 5
- records? 6
- A. I would have liked to have seen lots of
- things. I'm sure, with the benefit of access to
- all of the -- to the records, I could give a view 9
- on whether or not these people -- you know, a better 10
- 11 view on whether or not these people were rightly or
- 12 wrongly convicted.
- 13 That wasn't my mandate. I wasn't asked to
- 14 pass an opinion on whether or not these people were
- 15 rightly or wrongly convicted. I was asked to pass an
- opinion on whether or not, on the basis of the reports
- that were put to me, they were afforded due process. 17
- 18 And my answer was "yes."
- Well, in cases built almost exclusively on 19
- the word of defendants --20
- 21 A. IJh-huh.
- 22 -- you'd agree that you'd like to see what
- 23 happened during the course of those interrogations;
- correct?

86

25 A. Correct.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

Whether the defendant was threatened?

- Threatened?
- 3 Threatened.

Q.

- A. I have not seen that in GSS records.
- Whether there had been gag orders that had 5 ٥.
- been issued?
- 7 A. Gag orders, yes.
- O. Whether the defendant had asked for and was 8
- denied a lawyer?
- 10 A. Correct.
- 11 Q. And those GSS records would also include
- 12 a record of what the defendant supposedly said during
- the period of his interrogations? 13
- 14 A. Your word "supposedly." That imputes bad
- 15 faith to the GSS. But yes -- the answer is "yes."
- Well, you'd agree that you've never actually 16
- been there for one of these interrogations; correct? 17
- 18 A. Correct.
- 19 Q. So when you see a record, that's just based
- on what somebody else said happened; correct? 20
- A. It's based on what the GSS officer reports 21
- 22 to have happened. Yes.
- Right. So I use the word "supposedly" because 23
- 24 you don't have firsthand knowledge of it; correct?
- 25 A. Correct.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. You don't know whether the defense lawyers in
- those cases received the GSS files for those incidents
- 3 for their clients?
 - A. I do not.
- Q. To get the files, the defense attorneys had 5
- to ask for them; correct?
- 7 A. I can't comment on that. I can only comment
- on what my practice was, as a prosecutor in the office
- 9 of the district attorney of Jerusalem.
- 10 Q. You'd agree that the practice in the civilian
- 11 court in Jerusalem is different than the military court
- 12 system?
- 13 A. Once again, I can't comment. I've never
- 14 worked as a prosecutor in the Israeli military courts.
- 15 I've only worked as a prosecutor in the office of the
- district attorney of Jerusalem. And my practice I know 16
- full well. If you want to ask me, I'll tell you what 17
- 18 my practice was.
- 19 Q. You can't say whether or not your practice
- was the practice followed by the attorneys in the 20
- 21 Israeli military court system; correct?
- 22 A. Correct.
- 23 You'd agree that the defense attorneys
- should have sought to obtain the GSS files in these
- 25 cases?

```
1
              MR. YALOWITZ: Object -- objection. Object
    to the form.
 2
              THE WITNESS: As a prosecuting attorney
    in the office of district Jerusalem, I -- district
    attorney of Jerusalem, I always insisted that the
    GSS records which pertain to a statement or confession
    or admission made by a defendant were always handed
    over to the defense. I cannot comment on what the
    prosecution in the military courts did.
 9
         Q. BY MR. SATIN: I didn't ask you about the
10
    prosecution. I asked you if the defense attorneys
11
12
```

- prosecution. I asked you if the defense attorneys should have sought the GSS files of their clients.

 A. The GSS files in general?

 MR. YALOWITZ: Wait a second. Do you have a question, or are you just going to argue with the witness? Are you going to ask --
- 17 Q. BY MR. SATIN: You can answer.

 18 MR. YALOWITZ: -- him a question? It wasn't

 19 a question.

 20 Q. BY MR. SATIN: My question is: Do you
- 21 agree that the defense attorneys should have sought
 22 the records of the GSS files of their clients?
 23 THE WITNESS: Do I answer this?
 24 MR. YALOWITZ: Now you can answer. He's asked
 25 a question.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

```
A. Insofar as it impacts on their client's free
```

- 2 will in giving their -- their confession, yes, they
- 3 should have sought it.
- 4 Q. And in the Israeli military court system,
- 5 a defense lawyer can't speak to prosecution witnesses;
- 6 correct?
- 7 A. Correct. Not until they've given their
- 8 evidence.

9

14

24

3

4

9

- Q. Not until they're on the witness stand?
- 10 A. Not until after they have given their
- 11 evidence. They cannot talk to them about the evidence
- 12 in the case.
- 13 Q. Until they're on the witness stand?
 - A. Until they're on the witness stand. Correct.
- 15 Q. If, in fact, they are called to testify in
- 16 the case?
- 17 A. Well, they would only know that they're
- 18 witnesses if they're called to testify in the case.
- 19 Q. Well, many of the witnesses in the case were
- 20 not actually called to testify in these cases; correct?
 21 A. Many of the witnesses in these 21 cases were
- 22 not called to testify.
- 23 Q. Correct?
 - A. Correct.
- 25 Q. In other words, just their written statements

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

90

1 were submitted?

2 A. Correct.

Q. There was no live testimony?

A. Correct.

5 Q. There was no cross-examination?

A. Correct.

7 Q. The prosecution witnesses are listed in the

8 indictment; correct?

A. Correct.

10 Q. Now, in generating your opinions about the

11 due process in these 21 cases, did you speak to anyone

12 personally who worked on these cases?

13 A. No.

14 Q. Did you try to speak to any of the individuals

15 who worked on those cases?

16 A. No.

17 Q. Did you obtain and review the records of the

18 defense attorneys who represented these defendants?

A. No. And I wouldn't expect them to give them

20 to me.

19

21 Q. Did you ask?

22 A. I felt I would -- I did not ask. I felt that

23 would have been a breach of client-attorney privilege.

Q. Well, you agree that a client-attorney

25 privilege can be waived; correct?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

Yes, I think they should have asked for the -
for the GSS files. But let me clarify what they should

have asked for. Not for complete access to the GSS

THE WITNESS: Okay. Thank you.

6 taken from these individuals, which reflected their

files. I'm talking about the statements which were

7 admissions.

8 Should they have asked for access to the

9 files which document, shall we say, as you would have

10 it, the application of pressure, if that was the case?

11 No.

19

22

1

13 14

15

16

12 Q. BY MR. SATIN: You don't believe the

13 defense attorneys should have sought the records

14 of the investigative techniques that led to their

15 client's statements?

16 A. They can ask for it. Yes. But then that

17 is subject to what's called immunity. They have a

18 right to challenge that immunity.

Q. But the question is whether or not the

20 defense attorneys should have sought the records

21 relating to the investigative techniques?

A. Well, again --

23 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Objection. This --

24 this -- objection. Objection.

25 Q. BY MR. SATIN: Please answer the question.

- 1 It can be. Yes.
- 2 Did you seek those records? 0.
- Α.
- Did you seek the records of the prosecutors?
- 5 A. No.
- Now, when you're working as a part-time judge, 6
- you hear from both sides before you ever render a
- 8 decision; correct?
- A. Correct. 9
- Q. You give each -- each side the opportunity 10
- 11 to provide you with whatever information they want
- to provide you before you make a decision? 12
- A. Correct. 13
- 14 Q. And in this case, you relied only on the
- 15 information you received from the plaintiffs' counsel;
- 16 correct?
- 17 A. Correct.
- Q. The side that is paying you? 18
- 19 Sorry? A.
- The side that is paying you? 20 Q.
- A. Well, the side that instructed me. Of course 21
- they pay me. I don't do it for free. 22
- 23 Q. The side that hired you?
- 24 Correct.
- 25 Okay. And you'd agree that you don't have

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- due process on the basis of the information which was supplied to me.
- And given the information that was supplied to you, you did not have enough information to say the
- defendant was afforded due process; correct?
- A. I had enough information to say, on the basis 6
- of the information that was supplied to me, that the
- 8 defendant was afforded due process.
- 9 Q. The most you can say is that you don't see
- a due process violation based on the information that 10
- you had received?
- 12 A. On the basis of information that was provided
- to me, I believe that the defendants were afforded due 13
- 14 process.
- 15 Q. Well, you only affirmatively found that a
- 16 defendant received due process in four of the cases;
- 17 correct?
- A. In none of the cases did I find that the 18
- 19 defendant was denied due process.
- 20 Q. Okay. That's not what I asked you.
- 21 My question was: You only affirmatively
- found that a defendant received due process in four 22
- 23 of the cases?

25

- 24 Mr. Satin, we can play semantics all day.
 - Q. What's your answer to my question?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

96

94

- all the information related to these cases?
- A. Well, I -- once again, you have to clarify.
- 3 I had all the information, which I -- which
- I later reviewed to be in the court files in the
- registry of the courthouse.
- Q. And you'd agree that there are many records,
- as well as other oral information that exist outside
- of those case records? 8
- A. Correct. We discussed that already.
- 10 And you'd be in a better position to render
- 11 an opinion about whether those defendants received due
- 12 process if you had more information?
- A. I think you say "asked and answered" in your 13
- jurisdiction. 14
- 15 MR. YALOWITZ: Indeed we do. If you have
- anything to add, please go ahead. 16
- MR. SATIN: Please don't instruct the witness. 17
- 18 THE WITNESS: I've given you my answer on that
- 19 point.
- Q. BY MR. SATIN: What is it? 20
- 21 As I said, obviously in a perfect world,
- if I had more -- access to more information, I would 22
- have been able to give a better opinion. But then
- 24 I gave my opinion on what I had in front of me and
- whether I thought that the defendants were afforded
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- My answer is that in none of the cases did
- I find that defendants were denied due process.
- 3 Q. Well, I'll refer you to your original report.
- I believe it's Exhibit 404.
- 5 Α. Yes.
- Q. And if you turn to page 10. And in the case
- of Moonzer Nur, you wrote at the top of page 10:
- "In my opinion, the defendant was afforded 8
- 9 due process."
- 10 Correct.
- 11 That's what you wrote?
- 12 A. Correct.
- 13 Okay. In the case of Ibrahim Hamed, No. 7, ٥.
- 14 on page 18 --

17

19

- 15 A. Correct.
- Q. -- you write in the last paragraph: 16
 - "To conclude, it is my opinion that the
- 18 defendant's rights were protected at all times."
 - A. Correct.
- 20 Q. That's part of the statement that you wrote?
- 21 You did say that?
- 22 Is that correct?
- 23 Correct.
- 24 Okay. In the case of Majid Al-Masri, No. 12,
- 25 page 22 --

1 A. IIh-huh.

- 2 Q. -- you wrote in the last paragraph for that
- 3 defendant:
- 4 "From perusal of the transcripts of the trial
- 5 proceedings, I am of the opinion that due process was
- 6 observed."
 - A. Correct.
- 8 Q. What do you mean by "observed"?

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

- 9 A. That he was afforded due process. "Observed,"
- 10 it's -- it's a British term. Observed. Afforded.
- 11 Q. Okay. In the case of Hilmi Hamash, No. 15 --
- 12 A. Yep.
- 13 Q. -- you wrote in the very end:
- 14 "It is my opinion that the defendant's
- 15 case was handled appropriately and in accordance
- 16 with recognized principles of due process."
- 17 A. Correct.
- 18 Q. You use very different language to describe
- 19 your findings in other cases; correct?
- 20 A. Yes. I -- well, I varied my language, I think
- 21 would be more accurate, because I didn't want to sound
- 22 too robotic. Okay. But then, apparently, if I would
- 23 have adopted some form of scientific method, then I
- 24 would have repeated exactly the same formula. Because
- 25 but I do believe that the same formula applies to all

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

1 due process."

2

7

14

21

98

- A. Twenty-one?
- Q. Page 21.
 - A. Correct.
- 5 Q. The same language in Case No. 13, on page 23?
- 6 The same language?
 - A. (Reading.)
- 8 "Having reviewed the materials placed at my
- $\boldsymbol{9}$ $\,$ disposal, there is nothing to suggest that the defendant
- 10 was denied due process."
- 11 Correct.
- 12 Q. So you'd agree, in the vast majority of these
- 13 cases, you use that negative language; correct?
 - A. I --
- 15 MR. YALOWITZ: Object to the form.
- 16 THE WITNESS: I mean, I used what I used.
- 17 As I said already, there was no specific reason for my
- 18 using it. Maybe it's because I'm just not a scientific
- 19 sociologist giving an opinion according to scientific
- 20 methods. I was just giving my view.
 - Q. BY MR. SATIN: Well, you're a lawyer,
- 22 though; right?
- 23 A. That's correct.
 - Q. And you'd agree that there's a difference
- 25 between saying a defendant was afforded due process

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

21 of the cases. All 21 defendants were afforded due

- 2 process.
- 3 Q. Well, let's at least review the language that
- 4 you used, and then we'll talk about what that language
- 5 means.
- 6 A. Okav.
- 7 Q. In the case of No. 2, Abd-El Karim Aweis,
- 8 you wrote:
- 9 "Nothing in the materials with which I
- 10 have been provided leads me to believe that this
- 11 defendant was denied due process."
- 12 A. Correct.
- 13 Q. For No. 8, Ahmed Barghouti, page 19, it
- 14 also says:
- 15 "Nothing in the materials made available to
- 16 me suggest that the defendant was denied due process."
- 17 (As read.)
- 18 Correct?
- 19 A. Correct.
- Q. And you wrote the same language, Case No. 9
- 21 [sic], Pharess Ghanem, page 21?
- 22 A. Correct.
- Q. (Reading.)
- 24 "Nothing in the material with which I have
- 25 been provided suggests that the defendant was denied

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- and saying nothing in the materials provided leads you
- 2 to believe that the defendant was denied due process?
- 3 A. When I wrote this opinion, I was not of the
- 4 belief that there was a difference between the two.
- 5 Q. Would you agree that the absence of something
- 6 does not prove that it affirmatively exists?
 - A. Correct.

7

14

- 8 Q. There's a difference; right?
- 9 A. Correct. But, once again, when I wrote this
- 10 opinion, I was not aware of making any distinction
- 11 between the two.
- 12 Q. Well, on the question of whether a defendant
- 13 was afforded due process, what was your starting point?
 - A. I've told you already.
- 15 Q. No, I don't mean your starting point in
- 16 terms of the law.
- 17 Did you start from the premise that the
- 18 defendant was afforded due process, or did you start
- 19 from the premises that the defendant was not provided
- 20 due process?
- 21 A. I started from no particular premises. I
- 22 just looked at the transcripts. If something caught
- 23 my attention as being inappropriate, then I would deal
- $24\,$ with it. If not, I would just summarize and say that
- 5 nothing in the court records gives me reason to believe

Document 547-634 Filed 06/25/14 Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

- that he was denied due process --
- 2 Q. What standard --
- A. -- or --
- Q. -- did you apply?
- A. -- was afforded due process. I used the two
- terms interchangeably. I made no distinction between
- the two when I wrote my opinion.
- 8 Q. In making the determination that there was
- due process, what was the standard that you applied? 9
- A. Clarify what you mean by "standard," 10
- 11 Mr. Satin, please.
- 12 Q. Well, by what standard of proof, probable
- cause, preponderance of the evidence? Did you have 13
- clear and convincing evidence? Did you have a standard 14
- 15 that you applied?
- MR. YALOWITZ: Object -- object to the form. 16
- You've just asked him, like, six questions. Would you 17
- like to rephrase? 18
- 19 MR. SATIN: No.
- THE WITNESS: There was no particular standard 20
- of proof that I applied. I believe that -- no, there 21
- was no particular standard of proof that I applied. 22
- 23 Q. BY MR. SATIN: Can you --
- I reached my conclusions on the basis of what 24
- 25 T saw.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- You're right in your assumption.
- You could just look to see what the verdict

103

4

9

11

14

24

- Correct. A.
- Some of the defendants pled guilty; correct? 5 ٥.
- 6 Α. Correct.
 - Now, a person who has been denied due process
- 8 can also plead guilty?
 - You are correct in your assumption. Α.
- 10 Sorry? ٥.
 - Α. I believe you are correct in your assumption.
- 12 An innocent person can be found guilty?
- 13 It happens. Α.
 - And an innocent person can even plead guilty? ٥.
- 15 Α. It does indeed happen.
- 16 Let's talk about how a guilty plea happens
- in the Israeli military court system. 17
- 18 When the parties reach an agreement -- a plea
- 19 agreement, the prosecutor submits an amended indictment;
- 20 correct?
- 21 A. Correct.
- 22 Q. The lawyers tell the judge the defendant is
- 23 pleading guilty?
- 25 O. The defendant does not receive a translated

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

102 104

- 1 Q. Can you state, to a degree of scientific
 - certainty, that each defendant was afforded due process?
- 3 MR. YALOWITZ: Object -- object to the form.
- THE WITNESS: Any degree of scientific
- certainty? I'm not so sure what you mean by that.
- Percentages -- do I believe that 99 percent?
- 99.5 percent? 60 percent?
- I don't -- I don't understand the question. 8
- 9 I'm sorry.
- 10 BY MR. SATIN: The question is: Can
- 11 you say to a degree of scientific certainty the
- defendant was -- that the defendants were afforded 12
- due process? 13
- 14 Well, I -- I must confess I don't understand
- 15 the question. But I believe that these defendants were
- afforded due process. And I'm certain about that. 16
- Now, all of the defendants in these cases 17 0.
- 18 were convicted of their crimes; correct?
- 19 A. Correct.
- 20 Just because a person is found guilty by
- 21 a court does not mean that the person received due
- 22 process; correct?
- 23 Correct.
- 24 Q. Because, if that were the case, there would
- be no reason for anyone to review the files; right?
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- copy of the amended indictment?
- That's the duty of his counsel.
- 3 The defendant does not receive from the court
- a translated copy of the amended indictment?
- 5 The court will clarify whether or not he has
- understood the contents of the amended indictment. It
- is counsel's duty to clarify to his client the exact
- contents of that indictment as amended. 8
 - Q. And any discussions that happen between
- 10 the client and the attorney, you certainly have no
- 11 information about that?
- A. No. 12

9

19

- 13 O. Because you weren't there during those
- 14 communications?
- 15 A. Of course not.
- Q. And you don't have records of what was said 16
- during those communications? 17
- 18 No.
 - But what you can say is that, in court,
- a translated copy of the indictment is not provided 20
- 21 to the defendant?
- 22 A. A translated copy of the indictment is not
- provided to the defendants. 23
- 24 I repeat my previous answer, that is the
- 25 duty of counsel to translate the contents of that

- 1 indictment, as amended, to his client. And the court
- 2 will question counsel for the client as to whether
- 3 or not he has explained to the client the contents
- 4 of that amended indictment and whether or not the
- 5 client understands them.
- 6 (Defendants' Exhibit 409 marked.)
- 7 Q. BY MR. SATIN: I'm showing you what's been
- 8 marked as Defense Exhibit 409.
- 9 409 is a court record in the case of --
- 10 A. (Examining.) Ahmed Barghouti.
- 11 Q. Case No. 8; correct?
- 12 A. Let me check Exhibit 404. Yes, you are
- 13 correct.
- 14 Q. And this is a record of a hearing in that
- 15 case; correct?
- 16 A. I don't know whether it's a complete record
- 17 of the whole hearing, because you've only given me one
- 18 page. But yes, it is a record -- it comes from a record
- 19 of a -- it comes -- it is a record of part of a hearing
- 20 in the case of Ahmed Barghouti.
- 21 Q. And on that one page, it says "hearing
- 22 proceedings," and then underneath it "decision";
- 23 correct?
- 24 A. "Mahalach hadiun." That's the -- the
- 25 conduct of the proceedings. "Hachraat hadin" is

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Then the defendant himself states:
- (Reading/translating.)
- 3 "I confirm what has been said by my lawyer."
- 4 Then the prosecutor states as follows:
- 5 (Reading/translating.)
 - "I would request that the court convicts
- 7 the defendant according to his confession."
- 8 Then you have "hachraat hadin," "verdict."
 - Do you want me to continue translating?
 - Q. Yes.

1

6

9

10

11

- A. (Reading/translating.)
- 12 "On the basis of the confession, or plea of
- 13 guilty, we convict the defendant of the offenses which
- 14 are attributed to him in the amended indictment."
- 15 And then it's signed by all three judges.
- 16 Q. There's no inquiry from the judge of the 17 defendant?
- 18 A. There is no allocution as you would put it.
- 19 No.

22

106

- 20 Q. There's -- the only thing that the defendant
- 21 says is "I confirm the words of my defense counsel"?
 - A. You are absolutely correct.
- 23 But let me say something. This is Attorney
- 24 Ahmed Tsafiah. I know him personally. He has much
- 25 experience. He is the lawyer who formerly worked for

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 not "decision." It's "judgment," "verdict."
- Q. And this is a record of the guilty plea in
- 3 this case?
- 4 A. Correct. But it's not a full transcript
- 5 because there is no date fixed for the next hearing
- 6 present in the transcript you've given to me. And
- 7 there is no record of what happened thereafter, for
- 8 example, a sentencing hearing. I would assume that
- 9 there were more pages attached to this document.
- 10 Q. Well, they're going to be more pages in the
- 11 case records because there were other dates of hearings;
- 12 correct?
- 13 A. Correct.
- 14 Q. This is just a hearing record from May 15th,
- 15 2003?

16

- A. Correct.
- 17 Q. And in this page is reflected the guilty plea
- 18 of the defendant?
- 19 A. What is referred to here is an announcement
- 20 by the defense lawyer who states:
- 21 (Reading/translating.)
- 22 "We would like to withdraw our 'kfira'" --
- 23 "Kfira" is a "denial," "ulehodot."
- 24 -- "and to plead to the amended indictment,
- 25 which was filed on the 1st of October, 2002."

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Attorney Jawad Boulous, who I am sure you are familiar
- 2 with. He trained with Jawad Boulous. He has much
- 3 experience in court. And I'm not so sure that he
- 4 would say those things unless it indeed was the case.
- 5 Q. But you don't know what he said?
 - A. No

9

16

17

- 7 Q. You weren't there for any conversations
- 8 between him and his lawyer?
 - A. Of course not.
- 10 Q. But what is certainly clear from this record
- 11 is there was no question and answer between the judge
- 12 and the defendant?
- 13 A. I believe I've already answered that question.
- 14 There was no allocution. Nor is there any requirement
- 15 for allocution under law.
 - Q. Sorry?
 - A. Nor is there a requirement for allocution.
- 18 Q. It doesn't happen in the Israeli military
- 19 court system?
- 20 A. Nor in the Israeli civilian court system.
- 21 (Defendants' Exhibit 410 marked.)
- 22 Q. BY MR. SATIN: I'm showing you --
- 23 A. It doesn't mean that there is a lack of due 24 process.
- 25 Q. I'm showing you Defense 410.

Document 547-634 Filed 06/25/14 Page 29 of 74 Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

2

- A. (Examining.)
- 2 I would like to add one thing, with your
- permission, to the previous Exhibit 409.
- If you look at the -- the judges -- the list
- 5 of judges, you will see that the three judges there
- are -- the persons in the tribunal, the chief judge, 6
- presiding judge is Nathaniel Ben-Ishu. He is now the
- 8 most senior judge, I believe, in the Judea military
- 9 court.

1

- 10 Q. You didn't put that in your report?
- 11 Α. No. And the same goes for Exhibit 410. He
- is presiding over this hearing as well. 12
- Q. So the one I've just given you, 410, is the 13
- 14 hearing record in the case of --
- 15 Α. Mohammad Messalah.
- No. 9; correct? 16
- A. Let me check Exhibit 404, please. 17
- (Examining.) Correct. 18
- 19 And according to this record, the amended Q.
- indictment also was not read out loud at this hearing? 20
- 21 A. Give me a moment, please, sir, to review the
- transcript which you've presented to me. (Examining.) 22
- 23 You're correct. There's no allocution here.
- However, there is something which is slightly odd, and 24
- it's at line 24. And this is actually what I believe

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- are you saying it didn't happen?
 - That the amended indictment was read out? A.
 - Right.
- It's rarely read out when there's an amended
- indictment. All of the -- that would happen is that 5
- the defense lawyer would say: I have read to my client 6
- the amended indictment, and he's understood the contents
- 8 thereof. And he pleads them.
- 9 Very rarely -- let me say -- and this is based
- on personal experience -- does a judge actually sit down 10
- and read out all of the indictments -- all of the counts 11
- 12 in the indictments, especially in cases -- for example,
- the case of Ibrahim Hamed where you've got umpteen 13
- counts. It would take all day to read out an indictment 14
- 15 of that nature. It's not required under the practice
- 16 and procedure.
- 17 There are, however, institutions where it
- does, and I can speak from experience here. In the 18
- 19 International Criminal Court, for example, long charge
- sheets are actually read out word for word by the clerk
- 21 of the court. It happens in the U.K. as well. From
- what I remember, the charges are read out. 22
- 23 Q. So it rarely happens that the amended
- indictment is read out loud; correct?
- 25 A. Correct.

110

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

1 to be a gesture on behalf of the military prosecutor

- to the defendants. And it is probably prompted by
- defense counsel's request. And this is based, let
- me add, on experience being a prosecutor. 4
- Many times defendants want to plead guilty, 5
- but they're concerned about the effects that it may
- have on their colleagues, as it were, co-perpetrators.
- So what the -- what the prosecuting lawyer is actually 8 9 saying here in -- in -- in line 24 is an assurance to
- 10 the defendant that his confession here in court will
- 11 not be used against any of -- in any of the other
- 12 trials which are taking place.
- But you're right, there's no allocution. 13
- 14 Q. There's also no reading of the amended
- 15 indictment in court?
- A. It's not reflected in the transcript. 16
- You're correct. 17
- 18 Q. And even in the previous case that I just
- 19 gave you for Case No. 8, there was also no reading
- of the amended indictment out loud? 20
- A. It's assumed. But you're correct. There 21
- 22 is -- it's not actually written in the transcript.
- Q. So is it your position that it may have 23
- 24 happened, but it's not written down because the
- court reporting just doesn't happen that way? Or
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

Q. And the amended indictment is not provided

112

- to the defendant in a form of a translation?
- 3 A. We've already discussed that.
- Q. And for Case No. 9, it doesn't even say here
- that the defense lawyer had advised his client what
- the amended indictment contained; correct?
- 7 A. Well, that's not quite correct. The defense
- lawyers says, okay: 8
- 9 (Reading/translating.)
- 10 "I affirm or agree to what the prosecutor
- 11 has stated. And I would ask for the court to allow
- 12 my client to retract his denial."
- 13 What the -- the prosecuting lawyer read out
- 14 is that:
- 15 (Reading/translating.)
- 16 "We've reached a plea bargain in the course
- of which -- in the context of which" --17
- 18 I apologize.
- 19 (Reading/translating.)
- 20 -- "I would like to submit an amended
- indictment. The defendant will retract his denial 21
- 22 and will plead to the amended indictment."
- 23 So on behalf of his client, the defense
- 24 attorney is, in fact, agreeing to what the prosecuting 25
 - counsel has said. So one would be fully entitled to

- assume that defense counsel had actually put to his
- 2 client the contents of the amended indictment.
- Q. Nowhere in this document does it say that
- the defense lawyer had explained the contents of the
- amended indictment to his client?
- ٥. The defendant never signed the documents
- 8 stating that the facts in the indictment are true;
- 9 correct?
- A. The defendant himself? 10
- 11 Correct.
- 12 No, he did not.
- In general, that does not happen that the 13
- 14 defendant signs a document stating that what he is
- 15 pleading guilty to --
- A. In the courts? No. As a practitioner, 16
- defense counsel, sometimes I insist that my client 17
- signs. 18
- 19 Q. Even if he --
- That's for my own personal benefit. But I 20
- have not seen in this case. No. 21
- You didn't see that in any of these cases? 0. 22
- 23 A. No.
- Okay. And the judge does not ask the 24
- defendant if he is pleading guilty because, in fact,

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- But the measure of --
- I don't know what other judges do. I take
- what I believe to be extra precaution, yes. But then
- that's just me.

6

9

14

19

1

- 5 Q. It's not required?
 - It's not required by the law --A.
- 7 It's just the way you do it?
- 8 -- no.
 - I'm a peasant. What can I say?
- Q. At the time of the guilty plea, the judge 10
- doesn't ask the defendant if he understands that, by 11
- 12 pleading guilty, he is giving up his rights?
- 13 A. No.
 - ٥. He doesn't tell him, by pleading guilty,
- 15 Mr. Defendant, you're giving up your right to trial;
- 16 correct?
- 17 Α. No.
- 18 ٥. Or your right to cross-examine witnesses?
 - When he pleads guilty?
- 20 Correct.
- 21 A. No, he does not explain that.
- 22 ٥. The right to present a defense?
- 23 He does not explain that.
- 24 The right to testify?
- 25 A. Clarify, please.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

114

- 1 he is guilty?
- A. It's not written in any of these -- to
- the best of my knowledge, in any of these transcripts.
- However, sitting as a judge myself, I always ensure
- that that is the case.
- Q. So perhaps you do things differently than
- the other judges do?
- A. I think it would be more correct to say that 8
- I can't know what other judges do apart from those with
- 10 whom I sit.
- 11 Q. As a part-time judge?
- A. As a part-time judge. 12
- 13 Q. In one of the courts?
- 14 A. In the Judea military court. Correct.
- 15 And at the --
- A. I would not sleep at night if I felt someone 16
- had pled guilty for something that he didn't do. 17
- 18 So you take extra measures to protect the
- 19 due process rights of the defendants?
- I'm speaking about myself. 20
- 21 And I'm asking you about yourself.
- 22 A. Uh-huh. Yeah.
- 23 You have to say "yes" or "no" for the record.
- 24 Do I take more measures than other judges?
- I can't answer that, I'm afraid.
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

The defendant's right to testify at a trial?

116

- Testify as to his innocence?
- 3 Correct.
- A. Correct.
- And the judge does not ask the defendant
- if he understands the maximum penalty he is facing
- by pleading guilty?
- 8 A. I'd wish to qualify that. He doesn't explain
- 9 what the maximum penalty fixed by law is. One would
- 10 assume that his counsel would do that.
- 11 However, if the plea bargain relates to a
- 12 specific punishment, which may or may not be imposed
- 13 on the defendant, then the judge is obliged to explain
- 14 to the defendant that he is not obliged to honor the
- 15 plea bargain.
- 16 O. But the judge doesn't tell him how much or
- how high of a sentence he can give him; correct? 17
- 18

19

- And the judge doesn't ask the defendant if
- he is satisfied with his lawyer? 20
- 21 A. No.
- 22 The defend -- the judge doesn't ask the
- 23 defendant if he was pressured to plead guilty?
- 24 A. It's not required because one assumes good --
- sorry. One presumes good faith on the part of counsel

- representing these individuals. It would be a pretty
- 2 sad indictment of defense counsel if you questioned the
- capability and capacity of each and every one of them.
- So no, it doesn't happen.
- Q. Would you agree that your opinions in this
- case are based on the assumptions of defense counsel?
 - A. I believe that, if there were claims of
- ineffective or inappropriate representation, then
- they would have been raised. I didn't see any such
- claims. I saw, shall we say, muted reference to such 10
- in Mr. Sfard's report. But even he doesn't go so
- far as to allege negligence on behalf of any of these 12
- lawyers appearing in the 21 cases that I've reviewed. 13
- 14 So you believe that, absent some kind
- 15 of record or motion by the defendant regarding
- ineffectiveness, that the lawyers were necessarily
- effective? 17
- 18 A. I believe that one has to presume competence.
- 19 That's what you have done when you evaluated
- 20
- 21 A. Absolutely. Unless there's anything to prove
- contrary. 22

3

8

9

10

11

24

- 23 (Court reporter clarification.)
- 24 THE WITNESS: Unless there's anything to prove
- to the contrary or suggest to the contrary.

A. You say that, not me.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

Q. BY MR. SATIN: In the Israeli military court

system, there's tremendous pressure on the defendants

- attorneys in the Israeli court -- Israeli military
- court system --
- (Court reporter clarification.) 3
- 4 BY MR. SATIN: Do you agree that defendants
- and defense attorneys in the Israeli military court 5
- system in the occupied territories do not believe that 6
- they will get a fair trial?
- 8 A. I can't speak to what other people believe,
- 9 I'm afraid.
- Q. And you don't know what happens during plea 10
- negotiations between the defense attorneys and the 11
- 12 prosecutors?
- 13 A.

14

- It doesn't involve the judge? ٥.
- 15 Α.
- 16 There's no record of it? Q.
- 17 No. Α.
- 18 ٥. And having never served as a prosecutor or
- 19 defense attorney in the Israeli military court system,
- you don't have any firsthand knowledge or experience
- 21 to rely on?
- 22 A. To rely on what?
- 23 Q. What happens during plea negotiations between
- the defense attorneys and the prosecutors?
- 25 A. I don't think that there is any difference

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

between plea negotiations in Israeli military courts

120

118

- and plea negotiations in the Israeli civilian courts.
 - And I have a large amount of experience in handling
 - plea negotiations as a prosecutor, even in security
 - offenses. 5

7

- Q. Only in the civilian court system?
 - Only in the civilian court system.
- Okay. And the Israeli military courts are 8
- 9 in occupied territory?
- 10 Correct.
- 11 The Israeli military court system did not
- exist until the land was occupied by the military in 12
- 13 1967?
- 14 A. Correct.
- 15 A conflict between Israelis and Palestinians
- has continued at different levels of intensity since 16
- 17 1967?

19

24

- 18 A. Correct.
 - The conflict has gone on for decades?
- 20 Correct.
- The Israeli military court system has been 21
- 22 in existence for decades?
- 23 Well, you yourself just said since '67.
 - And judges have been serving for decades?
- 25 A. Correct.
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. Do you agree with it? A. I don't agree with it, no, not in my experience. I've never pressurized anyone to plead quilty. ٥. You -- but you -- you would recognize that pressure could come from sources than other than from the judge; right?
- 12 A. In any system, there can be all sorts of sources for applying pressure to get a caseload done 13
- 14 as quickly as possible. 15

to plead guilty?

- Q. The pressure could come from the defense lawver himself? 16
- A. It could come from the defense lawyer. It 17 18 could come from the prosecution. It could come from
- 19 the -- the judge.
- Q. And it could come from the defendants own 20
- perception of the fairness of the system? 21 22 A. In a theoretical world, yes, what you're
- saying is true to any system, any jurisdiction, not
- just in Israeli military courts. 25 But you recognize the defendants and defense
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

7

9

12

14

16

- 1 Q. And you've been doing it now, you think,
- since 2004? 2
- Somewhere in there. 2003, I believe. Once
- again, I'm not sure of the date. We can clarify that
- very easily. 5
- 6 O. And when you were providing your overview
- early on in your report, that was based on your general
- experience during the -- during the entire period in
- which you've served as a military court judge; correct? 9
- 10 A. Correct.
- It wasn't specific to any specific time period
- within that period? 12
- A. No. 13
- 14 ٥. And in the Israeli military court system, the
- 15 judges are members of the military?
- Correct. 16
- And in each case, there's a panel of three 17 ٥.
- judges? 18
- It depends. 19 Α.
- The trial court? 20
- A. It depends. It depends on the sentence. 21
- Once again, up to a certain sentence, it can be tried 22
- 23 by one judge. I believe it's ten years or -- or seven
- years. I forget which. I have sat as a single judge,
- trying cases --

1

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Α. Correct.
- They're not necessarily Israeli? ٥.
- - They can be Israeli, Palestinian, or
- 5 Jordanian?
- 6 A. Correct.
 - Most are Palestinian?
- 8 Correct.
 - And during the times of these cases, the ٥.
- 21 cases you reviewed, the defendants in the Israeli 10
- military court system were Palestinians; correct? 11
 - The defendants?
- 13 Yes.
 - Α. Were Palestinians?
- 15 Q.
 - Correct.
- 17 Now, under the law, Palestinians and Israeli
- Jews can be charged in the Israeli military court 18
- system? 19
- 20 Correct.
- 21 ٥. Theoretically?
- 22 Theoretically. Mr. Sfard talks about that.
- 23 And I agree with his views on that.
- In practice, only Palestinians are tried in
- the Israeli military court system?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

124

122

- A. -- of a security nature, as a single judge,
- not as a member of a tribunal of three. Most of

Q. Whether it's one judge --

- these cases involve murder or, shall we said, homicide.
- Because the offense of murder doesn't exist in the
- military courts. And those cases are all tried by
- tribunals of three. Membership in outlawed association
- cases, which I sat in on a frequent basis, are tried 8
- 9 by single judges.
- 10 And whether it's one judge or three judges
- 11 that's serving in a particular case, they're all members
- of the Israeli military? 12
- 13 A. Correct.
- 14 Q. And they wear military uniforms on the bench;
- 15 correct?
- 16 A. Correct.
- 17 0. Not robes?
- 18 Α. Correct.
- 19 The prosecutors are members of the military
- 20 as well?
- 21 A. Correct.
- 22 Q. And they wear military uniforms in court?
- 23
- 24 The defense attorneys are not members of the
- Israeli military? 25
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- A. Correct.
- ٥. That's how it was during the period of these
- 3 cases?
- 4 A. Correct.
- 5 Israeli Jews who are charged with the
- identical crimes, even occurring in the West Bank
- in the occupied territories, they'd be charged in
- the Israeli military courts -- they would not be
- 9 charged --

12

22

- 10 A. Not be charged.
- 11 -- in the Israeli military court system?
 - They would be charged in Israeli civilian A.
- 13 courts. Correct.
- 14 Q. An Israeli Jew has not been brought before
- 15 the Israeli military court system in decades?
- A. I can't comment on that. And I'm not so 16
- sure the assertion is correct. But then I would --17
- 18 I would concede to my peers on that matter.
- 19 In addition to the lawyers and the judges
- we talked about, the -- the clerks in the courtroom, 20
- they're all members of the Israeli military? 21
 - A. Clarify what you mean by "clerk."
- Well, is there a courtroom clerk who is --23
- 24 has some administrative duties in the courtroom?
- 25 A. There is an interpreter, who is also the

1 person who handles the court, the -- the goings-on

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

- 2 in the courtroom, calls the judges into court, allows
- 3 the families to come into court, basically the person
- 4 who organizes what goes on in the court from an
- 5 administrative point of view.
 - Q. He's the court reporter, did you say?
- 7 A. Not the court reporter. He's the court
- 8 translator.

6

9

- O. The court translator?
- 10 A. Yes. He also doubles as the person who calls
- 11 the judges into court, calls the silence in court, calls
- 12 for the defendants' families to come into court so they
- 13 can be present during the hearing. Yes, he will be the
- 14 interpreter. He is either Bedouin or Druze.
- 15 Q. The person who is responsible for interpreting
- 16 for the defendant has other responsibilities?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. And that's a person who's a member of the
- 19 military?
- 20 A. Correct. And he wears a green uniform.
- 21 Q. Okay. So do you agree -- are there guards
- 22 in the courtroom or people --
- 23 A. Yes, there are.
- Q. -- for -- who keep order in the courtroom?
- 25 A. Correct.

1

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- tell you the truth. But I've frequently observed them
- 2 in court. I've frequently chatted to them.
- 3 Q. So would you say that, in most cases, if
- 4 not all the cases that you're familiar with, you have --
- 5 most serious cases, you have three judges of the Israeli
- 6 military preceding over a trial in occupied territory
- 7 where the prosecutor is also a member of the Israeli
- 8 military and the defendant and his lawyer are
- 9 Palestinian?

14

17

19

- 10 A. Correct.
- 11 MR. SATIN: Why don't we take a break.
- 12 (Recess from 11:35 a.m. to 11:48 a.m., after
- 13 which Mr. Rochon was not present.)
 - Q. BY MR. SATIN: Good morning.
- 15 You know other judges who have worked in the
- 16 Israeli military court system?
 - A. I know of the judges. Yes.
- 18 Q. Do you know a judge named Jonathan Livni?
 - A. Jonathan Livni?
- 20 Q. Yes
- 21 A. I know of him. Yes. He's a lawyer. He
- 22 practices in Jerusalem. Jonathan Livni.
- Q. Sorry?
 - A. Jonathan Livni. I am familiar with him.
- 25 I know him personally.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

126

- Q. Also members of the military?
- A. Yes. Normally of the military police.
- 3 Q. So would you agree that the only non-military
- 4 people in a courtroom is going to be the defendant,
- 5 the defendant's family, and the defense attorney?
- A. You're forgetting one very important bodyof people who like to come to these hearings and follow
- 8 what's going on. Machsom Watch, Yesh Din, and all the
- 9 human rights organizations. I have frequently observed
- 10 the presence of human rights organizations' observers,
- 11 diplomats, various people who come to see what's going
- 12 on in those courts. They're public. They're open to
- 13 the public.
- 14 Q. You said earlier you became familiar with
- 15 the Yesh Din report after Mr. Sfard's --
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. -- report was generated?
- 18 A. That's correct.
- 19 Q. Okay. But now you're saying that you actually
- 20 were familiar with their observers in your courtroom?
- 21 A. I used them as an example of human rights
- 22 organizations that come. I'm more familiar with Machsom
- 23 Watch. It's a bunch of ladies who hang out at security
- 24 checkpoints to see what's going on. They also come to
- 25 court. I think they perform a very important role to

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

Q. He was a judge in the Israeli military court

128

2 system?

1

4

7

19

22

- 3 A. I believe so.
 - Q. You know him personally, you said?
- 5 A. I know him, yes, as a private defense counsel.
- 6 Q. Do you respect him?
- A. I respect him as a person. Yes.
- 8 Q. Do you respect him as a lawyer, as a judge?
 - A. I respect him as a lawyer. As a judge, I
- 10 have not an opinion on him.
- 11 Q. Okay. This is what he had to say about being
- 12 a judge in the Israeli military court system.
- 13 (Playing video clip.)
- 14 MR. HILL: Maybe you should say for the record
- 15 what you're playing.
- 16 MR. YALOWITZ: Hold on. Just -- just wait.
- 17 While we're -- while he's fooling with the video,
- 18 what -- what time did we start?
 - THE COURT REPORTER: 11:48.
- 20 MR. YALOWITZ: Okay. Michael, if you're going
- 21 to play a video, could you please just explain --
 - MR. SATIN: Sure.
- 23 MR. YALOWITZ: -- what it is and where it's
- 24 from? And then show the witness so he can see the
- 25 video and listen to it.

```
1
              MR. SATIN: Yeah, I was trying to do that,
    but I had mechanical difficulty.
 2
              MR. YALOWITZ: You were rushing too. That's
    okay. These things happen.
         Q. BY MR. SATIN: I'm going to show you a
 5
    clip from the movie "The Law in These Parts."
              "The Law in These Parts"?
 8
              Are you familiar with that film?
 9
         A. No.
10
         Q. I'm going to show you --
11
              What's the name in Hebrew?
12
              MR. SFARD: "Shilton HaHok" in Hebrew.
              THE WITNESS: I've heard of that film. Yes.
13
         Q. BY MR. SATIN: I'm going to show you a clip --
14
15
         A. I believe my name appears in the credits at
    the end. Is this Ronen Alexander's [sic] film?
16
              MR. SFARD: Ra'anan.
17
              THE WITNESS: Ra'anan Alexander [sic]. Yes.
18
19
    In fact -- oh, I'm not going to volunteer information.
              MR. YALOWITZ: Please don't volunteer
20
21
    information.
22
              THE WITNESS: Yes.
23
         Q. BY MR. SATIN: I'm going to show you a clip
    from that movie. Okay?
24
```

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

A. I can't see the screen.

25

24

25

is of no relevance whatsoever.

```
1 Israeli military court system view the defendants
    the same way as Mr. Livni?
          A. I can't comment on what other judges view.
    I've never sat down and discussed the matter with them,
    whether or not they sit in the military courts and try
 5
    these people and enjoy trying these people because this
 6
     is for them an opportunity to take vengeance on what
    they view as the enemy. All I can talk about is what
    I do in the military court.
 9
          Q. But in rendering an opinion about the 21 case
10
    files, you're assuming that those judges did not think
11
12
     the way that Jonathan Livni thinks; correct?
         A. All the --
13
14
               MR. YALOWITZ: You know what? I'm just going
15
    to object. Because I -- I watched the clip, and I think
     the question or perhaps the editing of the movie might
16
17
    be misleading. Because I read -- I read that to mean
18
    that he was looking at the perspective of the defendant
19
    to the judge, not the judge to the defendant. So I
    think the -- I think that the question misreads the
21
    film clip.
22
               MR. HILL: Kent, as you know, the proper
23
    way to object is to object and say you think there
```

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

is a mistake, but not to explain your view of that

25 in front of the witness. So please don't do that in

130

the future.

```
1
              (Playing video clip.)
              THE WITNESS: And your question?
         Q. BY MR. SATIN: That's the Jonathan Livni that
 3
 4
    you know?
 5
         A. That is the Jonathan Livni that I know.
 6
         Q. And one of the things he says in that clip
 7
    was:
 8
               "As a military judge, you represent the
9
    authorities of the occupation vis-a-vis the population
10
    that sees you as an enemy. You're conducting a trial
11
    against your enemy."
12
         Α.
              Those are his words.
13
              What is your reaction to what he said?
14
         A. As I said, those are his words.
15
              What is your opinion about what he said?
         A. That's his opinion.
16
17
         0.
              Do you agree with him?
18
              I don't regard the people that I sit and try
19
    as a judge as being my enemy. I regard them as people
    who have come -- been brought before a court, who have
20
    been charged with criminal offenses. And it is my job
21
22
    to determine whether or not they did those criminal
    offenses. Whether or not they're my enemy or my friends
23
```

Q. Do you know whether other judges in the

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

```
MR. YALOWITZ: Well, the witness is -- I'm --
    I'm not going to argue with you. Go ahead and ask your
    question.
 5
               THE WITNESS: Please ask your question again
    for me.
 7
              BY MR. SATIN: In rendering an opinion
    about the 21 cases, you're assuming that the judges
 8
9
    who presided over those cases don't think the way
10
     that Jonathan Livni just expressed himself?
11
              MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Object to the form
12
    of the question. Misstates the record.
13
               THE WITNESS: Yes, I have to answer?
14
               MR. YALOWITZ: Please answer.
               THE WITNESS: I am familiar with a large
15
    majority of the judges who sat in the cases which I
16
    reviewed. And I don't believe that they hold those
17
18
    views.
19
               Let me say something more about "Shilton
20
    HaHok," that film. I believe that film was produced
21
    with a certain, shall we say, view that the people
    who are participating in it should speak their minds
22
    freely and openly. And I cannot rule out that that
    film was not produced with a certain agenda in mind
    either. I don't know what the bias of the producer
```

```
of that film is.

All I can say is what I know. And what I know is that practically all of the judges with whom I am familiar in these 21 cases do not espouse those particular views.

Q. BY MR. SATIN: You do know that he served as a judge in the Israeli military court system for over 25 years?
```

- A. I'm not aware of the time period that he served in the military courts. I know that he was a military judge. Yes.
- 12 Q. What does it say about a system that allowed
 13 a judge to sit for so long who thinks the way he thinks?
 14 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection.
 15 THE WITNESS: Now -16 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Completely -- well,
- 17 objection.

 18 THE WITNESS: I think that it probably would
- 18 THE WITNESS: I think that it probably would 19 be better to make your submissions in -- in closing 20 arguments in your case in the United States.
- 21 Q. BY MR. SATIN: So what is your answer?
 - A. I don't have an answer.

22

- 23 Q. You're refusing to answer the question?
- 24 A. I'm not refusing to answer the question.
- 25 That's his own personal view. It's not my view. And

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. And fair to say it would not be a politically correct thing to do for judges to openly admit that they view the defendants as the enemy? MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Lacks foundation. T don't understand the term --THE WITNESS: Well --6 7 MR. YALOWITZ: -- "politically correct." 8 THE WITNESS: -- it depends on who you are. 9 Here's an example of one of them who actually did open his mouth and say what he thought of the --10 11 of the system. 12 BY MR. SATIN: You'd agree that what he just said, though, reflects that he is not an 13 14 impartial judge; correct? 15 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Lacks foundation. 16 THE WITNESS: It reflects his own personal 17 views. 18 Q. BY MR. SATIN: But you'd agree that if a 19 judge were to say "you're the judge, but he stands
- before you, and he's the enemy, you're conducting a trial against your enemy," that statement reflects a lack of impartiality?
- 23 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Lacks foundation.
 24 THE WITNESS: As I said, it's his own personal
 25 view. And don't you think it's a great system where

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

134

```
2  judges I sat with. It's just one particular person's
3  view that you've showed me.
4  Q. I understand that.
5  But you're testifying about a system; correct?
6  A. I'm testifying, to a certain extent, about
7  a system. You are correct, Mr. Satin.
```

1 I cannot say whether it's the view of any other of the

- 8 Q. And I'm asking you: What does it say about 9 that system if it permitted a judge like Mr. Livni 10 to sit --
- MR. YALOWITZ: Objection.

 THE WITNESS: Once again -
 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. It's a totally

 improper foundation. There's no foundation for the
- improper foundation. There's no foundation for the 15 question whatsoever. I object. THE WITNESS: All right. Once again, I don't 16 know whether Mr. Livni was sitting as a judge at the 17 18 time he made that interview or not. I don't know. I 19 think it's fairly clear that that's his own personally held opinion. And what does it say about the system? 20 21 Well, it says nothing about the system apart from one 22 man's particular views of the system.
- Q. BY MR. SATIN: And you can't say what goes on inside the minds of other judges; correct?
- 25 A. Of course not. Neither nor can you.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 judges are allowed to say those sort of things? At
- 2 least we don't live in a dictatorship where freedom of
- 3 speech is suppressed. He is speaking his own personal
- 4 view. It's not my view. I've told you what I believe.
- 5 Q. BY MR. SATIN: You would agree, though,
- 6 that if someone had that view, it would make them
- 7 unqualified to sit as a judge in the Israeli
- 8 military court system?
- 9 A. I can't comment on what makes him -- whether 10 or not he's qualified or not qualified to sit as a judge 11 in the Israeli military court system.
- 12 Q. I asked about him. If anyone were to share
 13 the views that he just expressed, that would make that
 14 person unfit to serve as a judge in the Israeli military
 15 court system?
- 16 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Lacks foundation. 17 THE WITNESS: I don't think that that's
- 18 judicial temperament. No.
- 19 Q. BY MR. SATIN: And it's a lack of 20 impartiality; correct?
- 21 A. I don't know how --
- 22 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Lacks foundation.
- 23 THE WITNESS: Yes, I don't know how Jonathan
- 24 Livni, when he sits in a military court, handles his
- $25\,$ cases. All I know is what you've shown me on that

```
video. It might be that he's a fantastic judge when
```

- he's sitting in the military courts. 2
- This is some -- a statement that was made
- for the benefit of the cameras. Maybe he got excited
- by the -- you know, the footlights. Some people do
- get excited by the footlights sometimes.
- 7 Q. BY MR. SATIN: So you think that he's not
- 8 being genuine with what he says?
- MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Lacks foundation. 9
- THE WITNESS: That does lack foundation. 10
- 11 I know Jonathan Livni personally. I know he's a man
- who likes to speak his mind. He's vociferous. 12
- Q. BY MR. SATIN: We spoke earlier about 13
- some of the differences between the Israeli military 14
- 15 court system and the Israeli civilian court
- system --16
- 17 A. Correct.
- -- in -- in terms of the period of detention, 18 ٥.
- 19 pretrial detention; correct?

compare the two statutes.

A. I acknowledge.

- 20 Correct.
- 21 0. And there are other differences as well?
- There are. 22
- 23 The penalties for crimes are often different 0.
- 24 as well; right?

1

3

4

5

8

25

According to the statute book, perhaps yes. 25

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

Offhand, I cannot tell you. I would have to look and

Q. You acknowledge there are differences?

And you acknowledge that the differences

create more exposure time for defendants in the military

court system than in the civilian court system?

- okay, in the military courts, these cases would often
- be settled for sentences much lower than one would
- impose in a military court -- in a civilian court.
- Q. BY MR. SATIN: But what you're talking
- about now is the sentences that people actually
- receive; correct? 6

7

12

- A. Correct.
- 8 Q. I was asking you about the period of
- 9 incarceration that a person could receive.
- A. Fixed by statute? Correct. You are 10 11 absolutely right. Yes.
 - Q. It's true that the period --
- A. There is -- there can be a certain difference 13
- 14 sometimes. Yes. What exactly the differences are and
- 15 with respect to which offenses I cannot tell you without
- 16 looking at the statute books.
- 17 Q. For example, a defendant in the civilian court
- charged with manslaughter faces a maximum of 20 years 18
- 19 in prison. Whereas, in the military court system, it's
- up to life in prison?
- A. Well, yes, you are correct. But then you 21
- have to qualify this, Mr. Satin. Because the Israeli 22
- 23 military ordinance does not provide for a distinction
- between the various categories of homicide, whereas,
- Israeli penal code does.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

138

- Q. Now, before we move on to another -- to
- a new topic, would you agree that, without regard to
- your agreement about the ultimate conclusion, that the
- Yesh Din report and its methodology was more scientific
- and lends itself to peer review more so than your 5
- methodology?
- 7 A. I didn't study the Yesh Din report in too
- much detail because I didn't feel it was relevant to 8
- 9 the mandate that I was given.
- 10 Q. So you don't know what their methodology is?
- 11 Is that what you're saying?
- 12 A. I wouldn't profess to know in too much detail
- 13 what their methodology was. No.
- 14 I know that there was some reference to
- 15 having attended something like 800 hearings and
- observed what went on in those hearings. I would 16
- also add that I believe 800 to be a minute fraction 17
- 18 of the amount of hearings that takes place in a court
- 19 throughout the course of one year. And bearing in
- mind that the cases discussed or the questions that 20
- 21 you're asking me refer to a time period of 2002 up
- 22 to 2013, then it's a tiny drop in the ocean.
- 23 Q. Are you aware that they also spoke to 24 individuals involved in the system?
- 25 A. I believe so. Yes.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

What do you mean by "exposure time"? 9 The defendants are facing more time in prison 10 in the military court system than in the civilian court 11 system? 12 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Vague. THE WITNESS: It's a -- it's a vague question. 13 And it's not actually true in some circumstances. 14 15 Sentencing policy, as a matter of general observation -- and I'm not going to commit myself to 16 any scientific answer on this -- does differ from time 17 18 to time in between the civilian courts and the military 19 courts. Sometimes the sentences imposed in a military court are more severe than those imposed in the civilian 20 21 court for the same type of offense. Sometimes they are 22 less. I'll give you an example of where they have 23 24 been less in my own personal experience, and nothing

more than that. In the cases -- stone throwing cases, OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. Prosecutors, defense attorneys, judges?
- 2 A. So I believe. I don't know whether -- who
- 3 exactly they spoke to. But then I am aware that that
- is what is claimed in the report. Yes.
- 5 Q. And that they collected data -- quantitative
- 6 data?

- 7 A. I'm not familiar with what quantitative data
- 8 you're referring to. But I know that they attended
 - 800 hearings. That's what I believe. I know they've
- 10 spoken to a number of people from all, shall we say,
- 11 sectors of the military justice system. And -- and
- 12 I know that they produced a report on the basis of
- 13 those conversations and those observations.
- 14 O. Would you agree that, based on the limited
- 15 information that you have about them, that theirs
- 16 was more scientifically reliable than yours, their
- 17 methodology?
- 18 A. Well, it depends what you're looking at.
- 19 If you're saying as a general overview of military
- 20 justice, then they're coming from a different vantage
- 21 point.
- 22 Nowhere did the Yesh Din report touch on the
- 23 cases that I examined in the same way that I examined
- 4 them. And nowhere, in any of the reports that I've
- 25 seen that were produced by counsel for the defendants,

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 not entitled to counsel to what?
- Q. In other words, he's not entitled to be
- provided by the --
 - A. By law?
- Q. By law.

5

9

11

12

15

16

24

25

- 6 A. No. There is no statutory obligation for
- 7 him to be. The -- the simple fact of the matter is
- 8 that he is represented by counsel.
 - We're talking about detention hearings?
- 10 Q. Detention hearings. The State is not required
 - to provide an attorney to the defendant?
 - A. No
- 13 Q. And the State is not required to provide
- 14 counsel to the defendant --
 - A. There's no --
 - Q. -- at trial unless he's facing at least ten
- 17 years in prison?
- 18 A. Correct. There's no statutory obligation as
- 19 such. But the simple fact of the matter is that I've
- 20 never presided over a case that hasn't -- there hasn't
- 21 been counsel involved.
- 22 Q. In the civilian court system, there is a
- 23 public defender system; correct?
 - A. Correct.
 - Q. There's a requirement of providing a lawyer

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

142 144

- was there any reference to the specific cases. There
- were a few sentences in Mr. Sfard's report. But he
- 3 didn't do any overview of the cases that I did.
- 4 Q. At least with respect to the overall system,
- 5 the assessment of the overall military court system,
- 6 his was a more scientific -- the Yesh Din was a more
- 7 scientifically reliable method than your methodology?
- 8 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Asked and answered.
- 9 THE WITNESS: Well, I don't know what a
- 10 scientific --
- 11 MR. YALOWITZ: Let -- let me object, and
- 12 then you can -- objection. Asked and answered several
- 13 times.
- 14 THE WITNESS: If you mean --
- MR. YALOWITZ: If you have anything to add,
- 16 please go ahead.
- 17 THE WITNESS: If you mean by "scientific,"
- 18 well, he sat down and spoke to people and his
- 19 representatives sat down and spoke to people,
- 20 collected evidence, sat in hearings, well, yes,
- 21 you're right, it's more scientific.
- 22 Q. BY MR. SATIN: Now, in the Israeli
- 23 military court system, a defendant is not entitled
- 24 to counsel at detention proceedings; correct?
- 25 A. In the Israeli military court system he's

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 to defendants?
- 2 A. You should clarify that. Because -- and
- 3 you should be -- it's not necessarily the case. If
- 4 it's of a certain amount of time and -- and if -- and
- 5 if the defendant -- sorry -- what I mean is a certain 6 sentence and if the defendant is facing a custodial
- 7 sentence, then there is an obligation to appoint
- 8 him defense counsel. It's not always the case that
- 9 defense -- that defendants in the civilian court
- 10 system are appointed defense counsel by the court.
- 11 Q. And as you said, in practice in the military
- 12 court system, most defendants get a lawyer?
- 13 A. I have never sat in a trial in a military
- 14 court, apart from traffic offenses -- because I've
 15 sat once or twice as a judge doing traffic offenses.
- 16 I have always presided over trials where defendants
- 17 have been represented. I've seen more trials where
- 18 defendants have not been represented take place in
- 19 civilian courts in Israel.
- 20 Q. Now, anyone who's a member of the Palestinian,
- 21 Jordanian, or Israeli Bar may represent defendants in
- 22 the military court system; correct?
- 23 A. Correct.
- 24 O. There's no -- there's no other test to be
- 5 qualified to represent defendants in the Israeli

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

military court system?

- A. I'm not aware of any other test.
- 3 Q. There's no test to see if the -- if the lawyer
- 4 speaks Hebrew well enough to practice in the military
- 5 court system?

2

- 6 A. Simple fact of the matter is that all of the
- 7 lawyers in these cases do speak Hebrew.
- 8 Q. My question is: There's no test to see if
- 9 lawyers in general in the military court system speak
- 10 Hebrew well enough to practice in that court system?
- 1 A. There is no such test. No.
- 12 Q. And in your report, you state that you're
- 13 familiar with a few of the lawyers in these cases;
- 14 right?
- 15 A. Correct.
- 16 MR. SATIN: Should we stop for lunch? Okay.
- 17 I think we're making good progress. Why don't we take
- 18 a lunch now.
- 19 MR. YALOWITZ: All right.
- 20 (Recess from 12:08 p.m. to 1:22 p.m.)
- 21 THE WITNESS: Good afternoon. Yes.
- 22 Q. BY MR. SATIN: During the lunch break, did
- 23 you discuss the substance of your testimony with the
- 24 lawyers?
- 25 A. The substance of our test -- no, the

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- O. You said --
- A. Not personally. I know him from him having
- 3 appeared in front of me in court.
 - Q. You said in your report, bottom of page 9:
 - "Of note is the fact that the defendant
- 6 was represented, at trial and on appeal, by counsel,
- 7 Attorney Ali Gozlan, with who I am familiar and know
- 8 to represent many accused at the JMC."
 - A. Yes. I stand behind that comment.
- 10 Q. Altogether for your description and opinion
- 11 of the Nur case, you wrote two paragraphs; correct?
 - A. Correct.
- 13 Q. And you decided of the just two paragraphs
- 14 to have a sentence in there about your familiarity with
- 15 Attorney Gozlan?

5

9

12

19

- 16 A. Would you let me refresh my memory as to what
- 17 I actually wrote here?
- 18 Q. Sure.
 - A. (Examining.) Yes. Your question, sir?
- 20 Q. What was noteworthy of the fact that you
- 21 knew this individual that you decided to put it in
- 22 your report?
- 23 A. Just that I knew him. There was no specific
- 24 reason. I think there probably was -- well, I know him
- 25 from having represented many people. He's familiar with

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

146

- 1 testimony, no.
- 2 Q. Were you given advice or information about
- 3 the style of your answering questions?
- A. No. Not that I can remember, not offhand.
- 5 Q. How about during the other breaks we had this
- 6 morning?
- 7 A. We discussed you and the way you were asking
- 8 questions.
- 9 Q. And what was that?
- 10 A. That you were eager and that you were firing
- 11 away and that it was a bit like a bronco ride.
- 12 Q. Were you provided any advice about how to
- 13 answer those questions, my questions?
- 14 A. No. I received that advice in the meeting
- 15 that I had with Mr. Yalowitz at the -- on the last
- 16 occasion we met.
- 17 Q. Let's talk about Mr. Nur's attorney.
- 18 You know him?
- 19 A. Mr. Who's attorney?
- 20 Q. Nur. Moonzer Nur.
- 21 A. Which number is that?
- 22 Q. Defendant No. 1.
- 23 A. Ali Gozlan.
- 24 Q. You know this attorney?
- 25 A. Yes. He's in -- I do know him.
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- the court. He's familiar with the procedures that are
- 2 adopted in the court.
- 3 This is an individual, Mr. Moonzer Nur, who
- 4 was convicted on the basis of his -- of his confession
- 5 to a large extent, where a distinction was sought to
- $\ensuremath{\mathsf{6}}$ $\ensuremath{\mathsf{be}}$ be made by his defense counsel between what we would
- 7 call the completed defense and aiding and abetting.
 8 Q. You'd agree, then, that Mr. Nur was convicted
- 9 primarily because of statements he made during his
- 10 interrogation; correct?
- 11 A. I think I stated that in my review of the
- 12 case.

19

25

- 13 Q. Yes?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. Okay. And the defense attorney, Gozlan,
- 16 had consented to the admission of the defendant's
- 17 statements; correct?
- 18 A. Correct.
 - Q. And you did put that in your report?
- 20 A. Correct.
- 21 Q. Now, the attorney didn't just consent to the
- 22 admissibility of the defendant's statements; correct?
- 23 A. Do you mean that he consented also to the
- 24 truth of the contents thereof?
 - Q. That's correct.

152

- 1 A. Correct.
- Q. He did do that?
- 3 A. Well, that goes hand in hand. One -- one
- 4 admits them, unless you stipulate otherwise. And they
- 5 are accepted as the truth of the contents.
- 6 Q. And in this case, there was no stipulation
- 7 or reservation that the contents would not be consented
- 8 to?

14

- 9 A. Well, for extra 100 percent certainty, I
- 10 would like to have a -- review the -- the judgment,
- 11 once again, if it can be produced to me. But then
- 12 I would assume that that is indeed the case. Yes.
- 13 He admitted to the truth of the contents.

He placed the emphasis on drawing a distinction between

- 15 actually participating in the plan to place the bomb,
- 16 as opposed to knowing of the plan to place the bomb,
- 17 which would make him an accessory.
- 18 Q. And so this attorney had -- in a case where
- 19 the -- the client's -- the defendant's statements were
- 20 the evidence against him -- you'd agree with that? It
- 21 was the primarily the statements that was the evidence
- 22 against him?
- 23 A. Correct.
- Q. In such a case, the defense attorney had
- 25 elected to consent to both the admissibility and truth

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- A. No.
- Q. And, in fact, you haven't even seen the
- 3 statements that the defendant made; correct?
- A. If they were in a court file, then I would
 sassume that. I can't remember if they were in a court
 - file or not.
 - Q. Well, in your report, you don't mention that
- 8 the statements were in the court record; correct?
- 9 A. Well, then, if they were in the court record
- 10 $\,$ and I didn't mention it in my report, that was a lapse
- 11 on my part.

6

- 12 Q. In fact, the statements were not in the court
- 13 record.

21

4

150

- 14 A. Okay.
- 15 MR. YALOWITZ: I'm sorry. Was -- were you
- 16 making a representation, or were you asking a question?
- 17 MR. SATIN: It was a question.
- 18 THE WITNESS: Well, I took you to be making a
- 19 representation. You're telling me that the statements
- 20 are not in the court record.
 - My answer is that I can't know unless I look
- 22 at the court -- look at the complete court file.
- Q. BY MR. SATIN: Well --
- 24 A. If you want to produce me the file, then
- 25 I will give you my --

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

of those incriminating parts of his statements; correct?

- A. Correct. With the consent of his client, one
- 3 would presume.

1

4

11

16

- Q. And that's a presumption that you are making?
- 5 A. Well, it's a presumption that any normal
- 6 person would make reviewing the -- the -- the court
- 7 records.
- 8 Q. Well, there's nothing in the court records
- 9 to indicate that the client -- the defendant had
- 10 consented to that; correct?
 - A. Correct.
- 12 Q. You didn't put in your report that the defense
- 13 attorney had consented to both the admissibility and
- 14 the truth of the defendant's incriminating statements;
- 15 correct?
 - A. Correct.
- 17 Q. Now, you don't know why the defense attorney
- 18 did that; correct?
- 19 A. I don't know 100 percent why. But I would
- 20 assume that it was because that's what his client told
- 21 him to do.
- 22 Q. But you haven't spoken to the defendant, have
- 23 you?
- 24 A. No.
- 25 Q. And you haven't spoken to the attorney?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. So you don't have a --
- 2 A. -- answer as to whether or not the statements
- of the defendant are in the court record.
 - Q. So as you sit here today, you don't have a
- 5 recollection of whether, in Case No. 1 that was based
- 6 primarily on the defendant's statements, whether or not
- 7 those statements were in the court records you reviewed?
- 8 A. I can't remember. Produce me the file, and
- 9 I will let you know.
- 10 Q. You'd agree that, if those records were not
- 11 in the file, that's a significant fact to inform your
- 12 opinion; correct?
- 13 A. It depends how you define "significant."
- 14 Here I was of the opinion that the defendant
- 15 was represented by competent counsel, who was arguing
- 16 a point of law which is frequently argued in cases like
- 17 this, namely, that he made an admission on behalf of his
- 18 client with the full instructions of his client that he
- 19 about the plan to place a bomb. But on the other hand,
- 20 his client took no part in encouraging the planting of
- 21 the said bomb.
- 22 As to whether or not the actual statements
- 23 of the defendant, which support defense counsel's
- 24 contention, are in the court file or not in the court
- 25 file, I cannot remember. Produce me the court file,

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE Document 547-634 Filed 06/25/14

```
1
    and I will let you know.
```

- 2 Q. Do you claim that there is a difference in the amount of time -- prison time that a defendant is facing based on a conviction for the completed crime, as opposed to the aiding and abetting crime?
- A. It's a very contentious question you're 6 asking. Technically speaking, the practice is, in 8 most courts of law in Israel, whether it be the civilian courts of law, in the military courts, that there is a 9 difference, that aiding and abetting receives a lesser 10 sentence. You normally receive half the sentence that 11 one is normally given to a completed offense. 12
- If you go to the international criminal 13 14 courts, however, there has been a recent judgment in 15 the appeal of Charles Taylor I can refer you to, which was given a few days ago, that there is no hierarchy 16 in sentencing when it comes to distinguishing between 17 the completed offense and aiding and abetting. And 18 19 there's been a lot of criticism given as a result of 20
- 21 Q. In making your assumption that the counsel Gozlan was competent, are you relying just on your own 22 23 familiarity with Gozlan or based on other things that you saw that he did in the record? 24
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

A. It's based on my general view of the lawyer,

I don't know what the reasons are. I'm --

155

156

- conceptually speaking, it could arise that situation.
- Does it in practice? I don't know what the reasons
- were in this present case for Gozlan not submitting
- a closing argument.
- Q. Are you aware that the prosecutor did submit 6
- a written summation? 8 Once again, you're testing my memory. Let
- 9 me see the file and I will tell you. I want to see the whole court transcript, if it's possible, the whole 10 11 court file.
- 12 (Defendants' Exhibit 411 marked.)
- 13 Q. BY MR. SATIN: I'm showing you what's been 14 marked as Exhibit 411.
- MR. YALOWITZ: The witness -- the witness 15 has asked for the entire file. 16
- 17 MR. SATIN: Well, the witness doesn't need to ask questions of the lawyer. 18
- 19 MR. YALOWITZ: I'm sorry?
- 20 THE WITNESS: Okay. What you're showing me --
- MR. YALOWITZ: Wait. Wait. Wait a minute. 21
- THE WITNESS: Okay. 22
- 23 MR. YALOWITZ: Wait -- wait a minute. The
- witness has made a request for the entire file. Are you
- denying him the opportunity to see the whole file before

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 154
- having experienced him appear in cases in front of me in these Judea military courts.
- 3 Q. Are you aware that this Attorney Gozlan did
- not submit a written summation prior to the verdict? 4
- A. I am not aware of that. No. But if --5
- O. If that were the -- sorry?
 - A. Yes. Unless it's evident from the record.
- If that were true, that the attorney did 8
- 9 not submit a written summation, would that affect your
- 10 opinion about whether or not he was a competent attorney
- 11 in this case?

25

- A. Well, it depends what his reasons were for not 12
- submitting. What were his reasons for not submitting, 13
- if he did not submit in this case? Can you tell me? 14
- 15 And then I'll give you my view.
- Q. If all you knew was that a written summation 16 was not submitted, would that alone affect your judgment 17
- 18 or your opinion as to whether or not he was competent?
- 19
- A. It would depend, once again, on the context 20 for him not submitting.
- 21 Frequently, one -- I'm sorry. Not frequently.
- 22 But then it could conceivably arise the situation where
- the -- both the prosecution and the defense don't make 23
- 24 closing submissions and the judge takes his own
- decision. 25

- he gives his answers to your questions?
- MR. SATIN: This isn't the time for us to
- 3 have this discussion.
- 4 MR. YALOWITZ: I'm just asking.
- 5 MR. SATIN: Okay. Well, off the record we
- can have this conversation. I want to engage my witness
- 7 with questions.
- 8 MR. YALOWITZ: Well, I'm asking you if
- 9 you'll extend the witness the courtesy of showing
- 10 him the documents he's asked for. If the answer is
- 11 "no," you're entitled to do that. I just want the
- 12 record to be clear that that's the choice you've made.
- 13 MR. SATIN: Thank you.
- 14 THE WITNESS: Okay. Now, so --
- MR. YALOWITZ: So the -- the record can 15
- 16 reflect that the witness has asked for the entire
- file and counsel has decided not to provide a copy 17
- 18 of the entire file.
- 19 THE WITNESS: (Examining.) Okay. What I
- have here in front of me --20
- MR. YALOWITZ: I'm not sure there's a pending 21
- 22 question.

24

- 23 THE WITNESS: Okay.
 - MR. YALOWITZ: Let him ask the questions.
- 25 O. BY MR. SATIN: This is the written

- 2 A. You're correct. Yes.
- 3 Q. So suppose a prosecutor had written a
- summation and a defense attorney had not.
- 5 Would that affect your judgment of whether
- 6 or not the defense attorney had been effective in their
- 7 representation?
- 8 A. If defense counsel had been ordered to file
- 9 closing submissions and failed to do so, then that
- 10 would reflect on his competence. Yes.
- Q. Well, suppose the defense attorney had not
- 12 been ordered to do it, but just elected on his own not
- 13 to do it.
- 14 Would you agree that would not be effective
- 15 representation?
- 16 A. In an ideal world, a defense attorney should
- 17 submit closing arguments. Yes.
- 18 Q. Are you aware that Attorney Gozlan didn't show
- 19 up to court on a number of occasions?
- 20 A. Once again, you're testing my memory. Let me
- 21 see the court file, and I will let you know.
- 22 Q. Do you have any recollection of that from your
- 23 review of the court files?
- 24 A. I do not recollect. I reviewed a large amount
- 25 of information in a short space of time back in April.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

Q. Do you understand -- what is -- document

159

160

- 2 No. 412 is the appeal filed by Nur's attorney, Gozlan;
- 3 correct?

9

16

17

158

- A. Uh-huh. It's a Notice of Appeal. It's not --
- 5 oh, yes, it is. It is a Notice of Appeal. And it has
- 6 the motives of appeal as well, apparently.
- 7 Give me a moment to read it if you wish to
- 8 ask me questions on it. (Examining.)
 - Q. My question's are very simple.
- 10 A. Okay. Go ahead, sir.
- 11 Q. This is actually the actual appellate --
- 12 A. Notice of Appeal. Yes.
- 13 Q. It's not just the Notice of Appeal. It's
- 14 the actual appeal?
- 15 A. Okay.
 - Q. Do you agree?
 - A. Well, I can't -- I would assume so because
- 18 he's dealing with the "neemukay bengor." "Neemukay"
- 19 are grounds for appeal.
- 20 What can happen on occasion is that "hodaa,"
- 21 which is a Notice of Appeal, then -- which basically is
- 22 filed in order to avoid the expiration of the time limit
- 23 for filing an appeal. And then the motives or reasons
- 24 of the appeal are filed on a separate date. But from
- 25 looking at this document, it would appear that the --

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 And we're now in October.
- 2 Q. Do you -- do you believe that the absence
- 3 of a defense attorney to -- to fail to show up to
- 4 court -- strike that.
- 5 Are you of the opinion that a lawyer's
- 6 failure to attend court on a number of occasions would
- demonstrate that that lawyer's not an effective lawyer?
- 8 A. If he'd been ordered to attend court
- $\, 9 \,$ $\,$ and failed to turn up, then that would be, yes,
- 10 a disciplinary offense, without justifiable reason.
- 11 I don't think you need me to tell you that.
- 12 Q. Now, you say in your report he filed an
- 13 appeal; correct?
- 14 A. Can you refer me to where I said that?
- 15 Q. Second -- excuse me -- third full sentence
- 16 in the first paragraph.
- 17 A. Correct.
- 18 (Defendants' Exhibit 412 marked.)
- 19 Q. BY MR. SATIN: I'm showing you what's been
- 20 marked as Exhibit 412.
- 21 A. Just let me read that paragraph, please.
- 22 Q. Sorry?
- 23 A. Can I just re-read the first paragraph?
- 24 O. Sure.
- 25 A. (Examining.) Okay. Your question, sir?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 the actual full grounds for appeal are contained in the
- 2 Notice of Appeal.
- 3 Q. And this document is two pages long; correct?
 - A. Correct.
- 5 Q. And two pages, it's -- it's only a portion
- 6 of the second page; correct?
- 7 A. Correct.
- 8 Q. And the lawyer --
 - A. One and a quarter pages, if you want to put
- 10 it that way.
- 11 Q. And the lawyer doesn't cite a case in his
- 12 appeal?

4

9

- 13 A. No, he doesn't.
- 14 Q. Do you agree that it is not effective
- 15 lawyering to file a one and a quarter page appeal
- 16 and not cite a single case?
- 17 A. It depends on the circumstances. It's not
- 18 the way that I would personally file an appeal.
- 19 Q. Are you aware that other lawyers in these
- 20 cases also did not submit a written summation?
- 21 A. Please produce the cases, and I'll give you
- 22 my opinion.
- Q. Do you recall whether or not Ali Abu-Halil,
- 24 No. 13, filed a written summation or not?
- 25 A. I refer to my previous answer. I really can't

```
1 remember what happened in all of these cases unless you
2 produce them to me. And then I'll be able to give you
3 a proper informed answer.
```

- Q. When you were reading the case files, is one of the things you were looking for whether or not a written summation was filed by the defense attorney?
- A. The failure to submit a written summation I
 don't think is indicative of the fact that he was denied
 due process. It might be indicative of the amount of
 time that the lawyer himself spent in summarizing the
 case. But then, at the end of the day, the judge
 doesn't base his judgment on the -- the submissions
 of the parties but on the evidence that he's heard.
- Q. You're saying that, in the Israeli military court system, judges don't base their decisions on the advocacy --
 - A. I quess it --

17

18

19

- Q. -- by the lawyers in summation?
- A. It's a show to see how well someone can argue.
- 20 Yes, it is an adversarial system. But the judges place
- 21 the emphasis on the evidence that's been received and
- 22 the questions that have been asked. They are taking
- 23 notes at the same time, at least I do it when I sit
- 4 in the court. I take notes of the evidence I've heard.
- 25 And then I base my decision on the -- on the -- on

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- and what I didn't see. I would be much obliged to you
- 2 and in a better position to give you an accurate answer
- 3 if I actually had the case file in front of me.
- 4 Q. Would you -- would it surprise you to learn
- 5 that, in a number of these cases that did not end in
- 6 a guilty plea, written submissions were not submitted
- 7 by the lawyer -- the defense lawyer?
- 8 A. Would it surprise me? Once again, it would
- 9 depend on the reasons for not submitting the closing
- 10 submissions. If it was the case that the judge ordered
- 11 the submission of closing submissions and didn't leave
- 12 it to the discretion of the parties, then I think I've
- 13 $\,$ already given you my answer on that. I think it would
 - have been inappropriate not to file closing submissions.
- 15 Q. Now, in many of the cases you reviewed, the
- 16 defense attorneys consented to the admission of the
- 17 prosecution's evidence; correct?
- 18 A. Correct.
 - Q. Including the out-of-court statements of
- 20 witnesses?

14

19

25

9

162

- 21 A. Correct.
- 22 Q. So the prosecution witnesses -- prosecution's
- 23 witnesses didn't have to testify and be subject to
- 24 cross-examination?
 - A. Correct.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

my notes. I will ask questions in closing submissions

- of the parties if I believe that something that --
- 3 needs clarifying from a legal point of view, legal
- 4 submissions.
- 5 But the -- but the evidence is not dictated
- 6 by the lawyers. It's dictated -- the decisions as to
- the evidence are dictated by me as a judge.
- 8 Q. So the written summations that are submitted
- 9 by the parties are not so important in your view?
- 10 A. They are less important than the actual
- 11 evidence itself. I didn't say that they were not
- 12 important.
- 13 Q. Now, at least going back to Moonzer Nur,
- 14 there was no testimony in this case. It was just the
- 15 documents that were submitted; right?
- 16 A. That would appear to be the case. But, once
- 17 again -- and I'm afraid I have to repeat this answer
- 18 to most of your questions, because I don't know if I'm
- 19 going to -- actually going to see any of the case files
- 20 here. But then, yes, that would appear to be the case.
- 21 Q. And you have no recollection of whether or not
- 22 you even saw those written -- those written documents
- 23 that were submitted in the Nur case?
- 24 A. I've already answered this question. I can't
- 25 $\,\,$ remember, given the passage of six months, what I saw

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 Q. And this happened even in cases where the
- 2 witnesses' out-of-court statements incriminated the
- 3 defendants?
- A. Correct.
- ${\tt 9}. \hspace{0.5cm} {\tt In}$ other words, the defense attorneys had
- 6 waived the right to require the witness to testify
- 7 and to cross-examine them and to allow their written
- 8 statements to just go into evidence?
 - A. Correct. It's permissible.
- 10 Q. In many of the cases, there was actually
- 11 no testimony heard at all?
- 12 A. You're absolutely right. It happens
- 13 frequently. There is nothing wrong with that.
- 14 Q. In your view, there's nothing wrong with
- 15 trials where there's no testimony?
- 16 A. If there is the instructions which are taken
- 17 from a client to agree to the admission of a statement,
- 18 an out-of-court statement, then I find nothing wrong
- 19 with that.
- 20 Q. And for all these cases, you can't say
- 21 whether or not the defendants consented to their
- 22 lawyers foregoing the cross-examination and allowing
- 23 the written statements of witnesses to be introduced
- 24 into evidence?

25

A. I've given my answer to that.

```
1
              MR. YALOWITZ: Object -- let me just object
    to the form of the question. I think it was a little
     garbled. But, anyway, just -- just for my --
              THE WITNESS: I can't know, because I did
    not speak to the defendants, nor did I speak to the
    attorneys involved. I viewed it as piercing the veil
 6
     of attorney-client privilege.
 8
              BY MR. SATIN: Did you believe you had all
 9
    the information you needed to render a decision in each
     case about whether or not there was due process?
10
              Once again, my mandate was to give an opinion
     on the basis of the information which is in front of me.
12
    Obviously, with the benefit of more information, maybe
13
    I would have decided something else. I doubt it. On
14
15
    the basis of what was put in front of me, I believe
     that these people were afforded due process.
16
17
```

- Q. Did you believe you had the option of saying "I don't know," "I can't tell"?
- 18 "I don't know," "I can't tell"?
 19 A. Of course. But that wasn't the case here.
- 20 I believe that everyone was afforded due process.
 21 And I don't think that anybody in these 21 cases
- 1 And I don't think that anybody in these 21 cases
- $22\,$ $\,$ was convicted of something that they didn't do.
- 24 a difference between what you were asked to do in
- 25 rendering an opinion about due process and making a --

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

Q. You -- you understand there -- there's

- who were not suspected of having committed a criminal
- 2 offense, then they would have been given a general
- 3 warning at the end of their statement that they know
- 4 that they're telling the truth and that they've re-read
- 5 their statement and everything containing the truth
- 6 is -- is there.
- Q. And your opinion about the process, that
- 8 that is what happened, is based on hearsay; correct?
- 9 MR. YALOWITZ: Object to the form. I --
- 10 I don't --

11

- MR. SATIN: I'll rephrase.
- 12 THE WITNESS: Yes. Ask the question more
- 13 specifically, please.
- 14 Q. BY MR. SATIN: Your basis for knowledge
 15 about what happened during interviews between police
- 16 or GSS when they interrogate arrestees is based on
- what you've been told about what happens; correct?A. Well, I've never actually sat in on a police
- 19 investigation and viewed how a police -- or a police
- 20 investigator takes a statement from an individual,
- 21 whether it be a witness or a suspect. I'm not allowed
- 22 to. I'm a lawyer.
- 23 And -- and our principles of a code of
- 24 practice, as a prosecuting lawyer, when I was a
- 25 prosecuting lawyer, it's not considered appropriate

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

166

- 1 and rendering an opinion about whether they were
- 2 rightfully convicted of their --
- 3 A. Correct. You are right.
- 4 Q. When a witness' out-of-court statements are
- $\ensuremath{\mathtt{5}}$ admitted, those statements are admitted for the truth
- of the matter; correct?
- A. Correct. That is normally the case.
- 8 Q. Sorry?

23

- 9 A. That is normally the case. Correct.
- Q. And those out-of-court statements are not made under oath; correct?
- 12 A. They are normally made not under oath as
- 13 in court. No, not the court oath. They are made
- 14 with a warning being given to them, if they are
- 15 suspects. And they are made with a general warning
- 16 given at the end, if they are witnesses.
- 17 Q. Well, all of the so-called witness statements
- 18 in these cases came from other co-conspirators,
- 19 co-perpetrators; correct?
- 20 A. Well, if they were co-conspirators and they
- 21 were suspected of having committed a criminal offense,
- 22 then they would have been warned of their rights, okay,
- $23\,$ $\,$ the Miranda rights or whatever you call them in the
- 24 United States.
- 25 If they were normal witnesses, which --

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- for a prosecuting attorney to be present during an
- 2 interview with a suspect or a client -- I'm sorry --
- 3 or a witness, for the very simple reason that the
- 4 prosecuting attorney doesn't want to be in a situation
- 5 where he could suddenly be called as a witness at the
- 6 trial that he's supposed to be handling.
- 7 Q. So you agree you have no firsthand knowledge
- 8 about whether arrestees are, in fact, told or warned
- $9\,$ $\,$ to tell the truth when they make statements?
- 10 A. I have not witnessed it with my own eyes.
- 11 I have no reason to doubt that that is, in fact, the
- 12 case.

24

25

- 13 Q. And in addition to Nur, some of the other
- 14 lawyers in these cases consented to the introduction
- 15 and admission of their client's statements; correct?
- 16 A. Yes. Many did. In fact, some of the most
- 17 famous and professional lawyers, as you would have it,
- 18 since you are impugning the competence of Attorney
 19 Gozlan.
- 20 Q. The -- and it is the case that, when the
- 21 defense attorney consents to the admission of their
- $22\,$ $\,$ client's statements, they are consenting only to the
- 23 truth of the incriminating portions of that statement?
 - Ask the question once again, please.
 - Q. You're aware that, when an attorney consents

- to the admission of his client's statements, that
- 2 attorney and the defense is consenting only to the
- 3 truth of the incriminating portions of the statements?
- A. That is the case. He's consenting to the
- 5 truth of the incriminating portions.
- 6 I've never actually looked at it from the
- 7 point of -- of whether or not he's consenting to the
- 8 truth of the exculpatory aspects of it. I would
- 9 assume that's the case as well.
- 10 Once an attorney agrees to the admission 11 of a statement, he agrees to the admission of the
- 12 statement at face value, to the truth of the contents.
- 13 Q. But only the truth of the incriminating
- 14 portions, not the exculpatory portions; right?
- 15 A. Well, perhaps you could be a bit more16 specific with your question.
- 17 Q. Suppose a witness gave two statements to 18 the police.
- 19 A. Uh-huh.
- 20 Q. One statement was exculpatory and one
- 21 statement was inculpatory.
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. And the defense attorney consents to the
- 24 admission of his client's two statements.
- 25 A. Yes.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 was Attorney Osama Saadi; right?
- A. Yes. A very good lawyer, represents the PA,
- 3 your client.
- 4 Q. And you state in your report -- you give him
- 5 lots of praise; correct?
- 6 A. Yes. And I think it's justifiable.
 - Q. More praise than you do for other lawyers?
- 8 A. I know him personally. I have a high regard
- 9 for him.
- 10 Q. And you don't say such things about Attorney
- 11 Gozlan and the other attorneys?
- 12 A. Because I don't know him personally. Osama
- 13 Saadi I know personally. I've worked with him --
- 14 opposite him for many years.
- 15 Same goes for Jawad Boulous. I wouldn't call
- 16 Jawad Boulous my friend. I wouldn't necessarily call
- 17 Osama Saadi my friend. But I have more conversations
- 18 with Osama Saadi than I do with Jawad Boulous. They
- 19 are both extremely competent lawyers who appear in
- 20 these cases.
- 21 Q. Now, in your report, you write -- I'll direct
- 22 you to page 21. At the very end of your discussion of
- 23 that defendant -- of that case, you say:
- 24 "Attorney Saadi well protected his client's
- 25 rights and provided him with a solid defense."

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

170 172

- Q. The only one for which the truth has been
- consented to is the one that's the incriminating one,
- 3 not the exculpatory one?
- A. Well, I've -- I've never been faced with
- 5 a problem of that nature. But if I were to be faced
- 6 with a problem of that nature, I would just regard the
- 7 incriminating one as being problematic, given that he 8 consented to the introduction of the exculpatory one
- 9 as well, if it dealt with the same issue.
- 10 Q. So suppose a witness had done that --
- 11 MR. YALOWITZ: I'm sorry. I don't think the
- 12 witness was finished with his answer.
- 13 THE WITNESS: No, no. I mean, I -- I think
- 14 it's a matter of judicial discretion at the end of the
- 15 day, whether or not to accept an incriminating statement
- 16 when you know full well that there is an exculpatory
- 17 statement on the same issue before you. I think it
- 19 aspect of it.

18

20 But then mistakes do happen from time to time.

would be a bad judge that did accept the incriminating

- 21 It doesn't mean that someone was denied due process.
- 22 That's what an appeals chamber is there for, to rectify
- 23 mistakes of that nature.
- 24 Q. BY MR. SATIN: Now, one of the attorneys
- 25 who consented to the admission of witness statements

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- A. Yeah.
- Q. You don't -- you don't explain the basis
- 3 for that opinion; correct?
 - A. Just my general review of the case file.
- 5 But, once again, please do give me the case
- 6 file. I will review it here, and I will tell you why
- 7 I believe that to be the case.
- 8 Q. I didn't ask you why you believe that to
- 9 be the case.

4

12

- 10 My question is: In your report, you don't
- 11 explain the basis of your opinion?
 - A. You are correct.
- 13 Q. Now, Mr. Saadi's client, Pharess Ghanem,
- 14 he maintained his innocence; right?
- 15 A. Please let me refresh my memory as to
- 16 Pharess Ghanem. (Examining.) Okay.
- 17 Actually, I can perhaps justify why I argued
- 18 that he well protected his client's rights, if you'll
- 19 permit me to answer that question now, having reviewed
- 20 my --

21

- Q. Sure.
- 22 A. -- report.
- 23 On the 29th of April, 2004, defense counsel
- 24 stated that his client would waive the right to testify
- 5 in his own defense. That is not considered appropriate

- normally. However, Attorney Saadi -- Saadi, according
- to what I've written here: 2
- "Added that, with the agreement of the
- prosecution, such a decision would not corroborate
- the prosecution evidence where such corroboration
- was required."

- Because the normal effect of not testifying
- in one's own defense is that that failure to testify
 - will corroborate other evidence.
- Now, Attorney Saadi was obviously fully aware 10
- of this point of evidential law and acted to protect 11
- his client in these circumstances. It was a very crafty 12
- move on his part. And he got the prosecution to agree 13
- to such as well. 14
- 15 O. Now --
- A. I, as a prosecutor, wouldn't have created 16
- such a thing. But then, you know, it just shows you 17
- that Osama Saadi managed to achieve something which 18
- actually benefited his client --19
- Q. Well, Osama Saadi --20
- A. -- procedurally speaking. Yes. 21
- -- consented to the admission of the 22
- 23 statements of the witnesses against him; correct?
- A. Are you referring to Mohammad Abdallah and 24
- Mohammad Messalah?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. And in that third paragraph --
- Which paragraph? Line 47 onwards?
- The Hebrew is failing you. 3
- Q. You'd agree that, in that paragraph, it
- discusses the concession that the attorney made to
- admit the statements without reservation?
- A. It discusses the normal legal principles
- which apply to submission of evidence by agreement
- of the parties. 9
- 10 Q. And on the next page, around line 12 or 13,
- it notes that the defense attorney -- the defense never
- asked, during the trial, to reserve with reservation
- the submission of evidence? 13
- 14 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Could you point
- 15 to the specific language that you're referring to,
- 16 please, Counsel?
- 17 MR. SATIN: Well, I'm looking at the second
- 18 paragraph -- the second -- the first full paragraph on
- 19 that page.
- THE WITNESS: Could you repeat your question? 20
- I've just taken the opportunity to read the whole --21
- 22 the section. Yes. What's your question?
- 23 Q. BY MR. SATIN: Do you agree that this
- judgment establishes that the defense attorney
- consented to the admission of witness statements

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

174 176

- 1 Q. Correct.
- Α. Correct.
- But Osama Saadi consented to the admission
- of the witness statements without reservation?
- Once again, I can't know what was discussed 5
- between him and his client and why they were admitted
- with that reservation.
- Q. But do you agree that he did consent to the 8
- admission of the witness statements without reservation?
- 10 Once again, the admission of the witness
- 11 statements I cannot tell you whether or not it was
- 12 with or without reservation unless you show me the
- court file. I can't remember. 13
- 14 (Defendants' Exhibit 413 marked.)
- 15 BY MR. SATIN: I'm showing you what's been
- marked as Defense 413. Defense 14 [sic] is a record 16
- from the case of the defendant Ghanem --17
- 18 Correct.
- 19 Q. -- is that correct?
- A. (Examining.) It's the judgment, the verdict, 20
- 21 the reason judgment.
- 22 Q. And I'll direct your attention to Bates number
- 11:50. There's a section about submitting the evidence
- 24 and material in agreement between the two sides?
- 25 A. You are correct, from line 31 onwards.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- without reservation?
- A. Yes. It would seem to support that.
- 3 Q. Okay. And as a result of that, the evidence
- was admitted with the defense consenting to the truth
- 5 of those statements?
- A. Yes. And the judge said that the -- the
- defendant did not put up any alternative explanation.
- He maintained his right to silence.
- 9 Q. Now, in your report, you noted that it was --
- 10 that the lawyer had obtained this particular -- I think
- 11 you said clever move or crafty --
- 12 A. No. I said that in my evidence just now, not
- 13 in my report.

14

- Q. No, I thought in describing --
- 15 A. I described --
- Q. -- your report --16
- A. -- that --17
- 18 MR. YALOWITZ: Let him ask the questions.
- 19 Then you answer.
- 20 Go ahead, Counsel.
- 21 BY MR. SATIN: In describing your basis
- for belief that he had provided a solid defense, you 22
- noted that he had made this reservation with respect
- to his client's failure or decision not to testify;
- 25 correct?

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE Document 547-634 Filed 06/25/14

- 1 Correct.
- 2 Q. You did not write that in your report
- with respect to the fact that he did not make such
- a reservation with respect to his -- the witness
- statements? 5
- 6 A. You are correct.
- Q. And just for purposes of the record, since
- it was a bit of a convoluted question, let me just
- re-ask it. 9
- 10 In your report, you did not say that Osama --
- Osama Saadi consented to the admission of witness 11
- statements without reservation? 12
- A. You are correct. 13
 - Q. So a lawyer that you point out is -- is one
- of the best consented to the admission of evidence 15
- against his client; correct? 16
- A. Correct. But then, apparently, he tried to 17
- change that tactic in -- once again, I'm hampered by 18
- 19 the fact that you refuse to present me the whole case
- file. 20

3

4

5

8

10

11

verdict form --

line of defense."

A. Uh-huh.

14

- 21 Because it could have been the case that, in
- closing submissions, if he filed closing submissions --22
- 23 because you've hinted at the fact that many of the
- lawyers didn't file closing submissions -- he could
- have hinted at the fact or tried to retract the

substance of some of these statements that he

admitted -- he'd submitted by agreement.

Q. -- the court says:

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

Q. Well, in the very next paragraph of the

"Furthermore, we return to the question of

1 representation or at least a lack of due process for

179

180

- the defense?
- A. No, I don't think I would agree. The judges
- were at pains, from this judgment, to ensure that he
- did have due process. And it's quite -- it's quite
- clear --

7

9

- Q. Well --
- 8 A. -- even to the extent of making criticism
 - of the defense lawyer's tactics.
- Q. Well, let's talk about why a lawyer, 10
- including a very good lawyer, would do such a thing --11
- 12 A. Uh-huh.
- 13 Q. -- of consenting to the admission of
- 14 out-of-court statements without reservation.
- 15 A. Okav.
- 16 Q. A defense attorney, in the Israeli military
- courts, they're often seeking to get plea offers for 17
- 18 their clients; correct?
- Seeking a plea offer is a legitimate tactic 19
- in a military court, as it is in any other court.
- 21 Q. My question was simply: Do you agree that
- 22 defense attorneys in the Israeli military courts seek
- 23 plea offers?
 - That wasn't your question. But the answer
- 25 to that question is "yes."

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

178

- - defense attorneys seek plea offers, as far as you know,

Q. And in the Israeli military court, the reason

- 3 is because of the fear of conviction at trial; correct?
 - A. A plea offer is not only sought for those
- 5 particular reasons. By and large, yes.
- Q. And in the Israeli military court system,
- prosecutors will often not agree to even negotiate with
- defense attorneys unless the defense attorney consents
- 9 to the admission of witness statements?
- 10 A. I have no comment on that. It's not within
- 11 my knowledge. I don't know what the prosecution policy
- 12 is with respect to that.
- 13 You'd agree that plea bargaining is a big
- 14 part of the Israeli military court system?
- 15 A. Yes, as it is of the Israeli civilian court
- 16 system.

24

- 17 But in the Israeli civilian system, you have
- 18 worked as a lawyer; correct?
- 19 A. As a prosecuting counsel. Correct.
- 20 Q. And also as defense attorney now; right?
- 21 Correct.
- 22 Q. But in the military court system, not as
- 23 a prosecutor or a defense attorney?
 - A. Correct.
- 25 O. So you don't know about the kinds of

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- A. Correct. 12 13 Q. So the best attorney didn't mount a defense; 14 correct?
- 15 A. Once again, I don't know what the instructions were that were given to him. 16

why do we have to give a verdict when the defendant

did not contest any of the clear evidences presented

by the prosecution and did not present any counter

- Do you believe that, if there's no 17 0.
- 18 instructions that were given to him one way or the
- 19 other, that would show that this defendant was not
- able to receive due process? 20
- 21 A. I'm not sure I understand the question.
- 22 Can you repeat it, please?
- Q. Sure. Absent any information indicating that 23
- 24 there was a particular reason why the defense attorney
- did this, would you agree that demonstrates ineffective 25

- pressures, including plea bargaining issues, that
- would cause a great attorney like Osama Saadi to 2
- consent to the admission of out-of-court witness
- statements without reservation?
- A. That's your assumption. But no, I'm not 5
- aware of prosecutorial policy with respect to whether 6
- or not to accept a plea bargain in the Israeli military
- 8 courts.
- 9 Q. Let's talk about a different lawyer, Attorney
- 10 Awdeh.
- 11 Α. Yes.
- 12 Q. Attorney Awdeh --
- A. The name rings a bell. 13
- 14 O. Attorney Awdeh is the attorney that
- 15 represented No. 18, Ahmed Sa'ad?
- No. 18? 16
- Q. Eighteen. 17
- Yes. 18 Α.
- 19 And Attorney Awdeh allowed his client to
- plead guilty even though there was no evidence to 20
- 21 support the guilty plea?
- Well, you are correct. Yes. 22
- 23 Q. You'd agree that's --
- 24 A. I mention --
- Q. -- terrible representation? 25

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. BY MR. SATIN: The fact that Attorney
- Awdeh had advised a client to plead guilty, even
- though there was no evidence, did not prevent him
- from representing other defendants in the
- criminal -- in the Israeli military court system?
- A. He has represented other defendants in the 6
- Israeli military court system. You are right.
- 8 And Attorney Awdeh represented a number of
- 9 other defendants in these cases?
- 10 Once again, I can't remember. If you let
- 11 me refresh my memory, I will be able to tell you.
- 12 Well, he represented No. 14, Abd-Al-Rahman
- 13 Mekadad?
- 14 MR. YALOWITZ: Is that a question or a
- 15 representation?
- 16 MR. SATIN: It's a question. I'm only
- 17 asking questions.
- 18 THE WITNESS: Correct.
 - BY MR. SATIN: He represented No. 15, Hilmi Q.
- Hamash? 20

19

- 21 A. Correct.
- 22 Q. No. 16, Ahmed Salah?
- 23 Correct. A.
 - So the lawyer who committed essentially
- malpractice, according to your words, represented

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

182 184

- A. I mentioned it in my report because I felt
- that this was something which was -- bizarre is an
- understatement. But then, when we're talking about
- principles of due process, I felt it important to
- note that the -- the: 5
- "Court acceded to an exceptional request
- to vacate its earlier judgment."
- O. Okay. 8
- This was an instance where I felt that there
- 10 was bad representation. But the court didn't allow
- 11 the matter to go undone with.
- 12 Q. So we can at least agree that Attorney Awdeh's
- representation was bad? 13
- 14 In this particular instance, yes. As a
- 15 general rule, whether or not Attorney Awdeh is a good
- or bad lawyer, I cannot comment. 16
- Q. Well, the fact that he allowed someone to 17
- 18 plead guilty for which there was no evidence did not
- 19 prevent him from representing other defendants in the
- Israeli military court system; correct? 20
- MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Even Homer nods. 21
- 22 THE WITNESS: You've explained to me what
- 23 that means, but I've forgotten already. Homer nodding,
- 24 yes.
- 25 The question again, please, sir?
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- four of the 21 defendants?
- MR. YALOWITZ: Objection.
- 3 THE WITNESS: Your word "malpractice," not
- mine. He made a mistake. It doesn't necessarily mean
- 5 that he's totally incompetent.
- Q. BY MR. SATIN: You did write in your
- report despite -- regarding Mr. Ahmed Sa'ad, Case
- No. 18: 8

12

- 9 "Despite being represented, at first instance,
- 10 by counsel who effectively admitted malpractice" --
- 11 Those were your words; correct?
 - A. Correct.
- 13 And so the -- the attorney --
- 14 MR. YALOWITZ: I'm -- I'm sorry. Where --
- 15 where are we?
- 16 MR. SATIN: On page 28.
- 17 THE WITNESS: The words were:
- 18 "Prior to the aforementioned ... defense
- 19 counsel remarkably admitted to allowing his client
- to plead guilty to facts for which he ... did not 20
- 21 appreciate that there was no evidence." (As read.)
- 22 Q. BY MR. SATIN: And the last paragraph --
- 23
- 24 ٥. -- on the bottom --
- 25 A. Correct.

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

- 0. -- it says:
- 2 "Despite being represented, at first instance,
- 3 by counsel who effectively admitted malpractice" --
- 4 A. Correct.

1

- 5 Q. Those -- those were your words?
- 6 A. Correct.
- 7 Q. So the attorney who, according to you,
- 8 effectively admitted malpractice represented three
- 9 other defendants in these cases?
- 10 A. The facts speak for themselves.
- 11 Q. Is that a "yes"?
- 12 A. It is a "yes."
- 13 Q. Did you realize, as you were writing up your
- 14 reports on the other defendants, that Attorney Awdeh
- 15 was representing him and that he, Awdeh, was the one
- 16 who effectively admitted malpractice?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. Were you concerned about those other cases
- 19 and the -- and the due process that those defendants
- 20 received?
- 21 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Compound question.
- 22 Q. BY MR. SATIN: Were you concerned about
- 23 whether or not those other defendants received due
- 24 process by virtue of the fact that they'd been
- 25 represented by Awdeh?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- of interest issue in your report when you discuss these
- 2 defendants?

7

14

24

186

- 3 A. You are correct. I'm discussing it now.
- Q. Were you aware, as you reviewed these cases,
- 5 that two of those defendants, No. 14 and No. 16, were
- 6 tried in the same case?
 - A. Please let me review Nos. 14 and 16.
- 8 (Examining.) Yes. If you look at page 26,
- 9 I actually state that.
- 10 Q. Are there rules prohibiting a lawyer from
- 11 representing multiple defendants in the same incident
- 12 in the Israeli military court system?
- 13 A. Not that I'm aware of.
 - Q. Are there rules prohibiting a lawyer from
- 15 representing multiple defendants in the same case?
- 16 A. Not that I'm aware of, unless, of course,
- 17 there is a conflict of interest, in which case he would
- 18 be committing an offense against his ethics, Bar ethics.
- 19 Q. Are there Bar ethical rules in the Israeli 20 military court system?
- 21 A. The lawyers who are admitted to practice in
- 22 Israel are bound by their -- the ethics of their Bar
- 23 Association.
 - Q. Suppose a lawyer represents two defendants --
- 25 A. Uh-huh.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- A. I did not see any evidence of malpractice
- 2 in any of the other cases.
- 3 Q. Do you agree that evidence of malpractice
- 4 in one case suggests a lawyer that is not effective
- 5 in other cases?

1

- 6 A. It would be more suggested than someone who
- 7 didn't make any malpractice.
- 8 Q. Now, did you realize that all four of those
- 9 defendants that Attorney Awdeh represented were charged
- 10 in connection with the same incident?
- 11 A. Yes
- 12 Q. Do you think it's a problem that one attorney
- 13 is representing four defendants who are charged in
- 14 connection with the same defendant -- same incident?
- 15 A. Obviously, a competent attorney would ask
- 16 himself whether or not there's a conflict of interest.
- 17 One would assume that those questions of conflict of
- 18 interest did not arise.
- 19 If you let me study the files, I'll be
- 20 able to tell you whether or not, on the face of it,
- 21 a conflict of interest arose. Obviously, conflicts
- $\,$ 22 $\,$ of interest depend on what was said by the defendant.
- $23\,$ $\,$ If they all pleaded guilty, then there would be no
- 24 conflict of interest.
- 25 Q. You don't discuss the conflict of -- conflict

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. -- who are charged in connection with the
- 2 same incident. Okay?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. And let's say one of those defendants, "A,"
- 5 was a witness against "B."
- 6 Would you agree that that would be a conflict
- 7 of interest?
- 8 A. Ask me the question once more.
 - Q. If two -- one lawyer has two clients -- we'll
- 10 call them "A" and "B." Okay?
- 11 A. Uh-huh.
- 12 Q. They're charged in connection with the same
- 13 incident.

9

14

17

20

- A. Yes.
- 15 Q. If "A" were a witness against "B" in "B's"
- 16 case, would that be a conflict of interest?
 - A. Strictly speaking, yes.
- 18 Q. Because, if "A" were called to testify, how
- 19 would that cross-examination work?
 - A. You're correct.
- 21 Q. There would be a major problem --
- 22 A. Correct.
- 23 Q. -- if a lawyer was representing both the
- 24 defendant and a prosecution witness in the exact same
- 25 case?

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE Document 547-634 Filed 06/25/14

- 1 A. Correct.
- 2 Now, as we've discussed, Hilmi Hamash, No. 15,
- was represented by Attorney Awdeh; right?
- A. Correct.
- Q. And in his trial, the prosecution admitted 5
- the evidence of a co-conspirator, Salah, No. 16? 6
- A. Correct.
- 8 Q. And Salah, No. 16, was also represented by
- 9 Attorney Awdeh?
- A. Correct. 10
- Q. And Attorney Awdeh's client, No. 15, was
- convicted in part because of evidence from Attorney 12
- Awdeh's other client? 13
- 14 A. Correct.
- 15 Q. You'd agree there was a conflict of interest
- 16 there?
- A. A potential for a conflict of interest. Yes. 17
- Q. You think it's only a potential conflict of 18
- 19 interest if one attorney represents both a defendant
- and a prosecution witness in the same case? 20
- 21 A. Were they jointly tried? No.
- Q. So in your mind, if they're not tried 22
- 23 together --
- MR. YALOWITZ: I'm sorry. I'm not sure the 24
- witness was finished.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

Q. Well, from your report, you know that Attorney

191

192

- Ahraj represented No. 13?
- A. Let me verify that. (Examining.) Correct. 3
 - No. 17?

4

14

19

- 5 A. Correct.
- And No. 21? 6 ٥.
- Correct.
- 8 Three defendants that Attorney Ahraj
- represented whose cases all involved the same incident? 9
- A. Once again, let me refresh my memory. 10
- 11 Are you representing that, or are you asking
- 12 for my opinion?
- 13 Q. I'm only asking questions.
 - A. Well, in that case, you're going to have to
- 15 tell me the case numbers again. And I'm going to have
- to take some time to --
- 17 Q. Sure. Case No. 13 on page 22 of your report.
- 18 A. No. 13. Okay. Yes.
 - So Attorney Ahraj represented No. 13 in the
- January 29, 2004, incident; correct? 20
- A. Yes. And the next one? 21
- 22 Q. No. 17. Defendant No. 17.
- 23 A. Correct.
 - And No. 21. No. 21 wasn't actually charged
- 25 with the January 29 incident?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

190

- 1 THE WITNESS: Yeah. Go ahead.
- Q. BY MR. SATIN: In your mind, if the two
- defendants are not tried together, it's not a real
- conflict of interest, only a potential conflict?
- A. There is a conflict of interest I told you. 5
- Yes.
- 7 Q. But you'd agree that there is a real conflict
- of interest in this case, not a potential one? 8
- A. A real conflict of interest.
- 10 Were you aware of that at the time you
- 11 reviewed these cases?
- A. I do not recollect -- recollect. 12
- 13 Q. You didn't put it in your report?
- 14 A. No, I did not.
- 15 Now that you're aware of it, does it change
- your opinion about whether those defendants received 16
- due process? 17
- 18 Α.
- 19 Q. And Attorney Awdeh wasn't the only attorney
- to be representing multiple defendants; correct? 20
- 21 A. Correct.
- 22 Q. Attorney Ahraj represented three defendants
- in connection with the same incident? 23
- 24 A. I cannot recall offhand. If you let me look
- at the files, I'll be able to tell you.
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- A. Was he charged or was he not charged, 21?
- My question: He was not charged in connection
- with that specific incident, but he was tried with 3
- 4 defendant No. 13?
- 5 A. Correct.
- Q. Attorney Samara represented two defendants
- in connection with another incident; correct?
- 8 A. Refer me to the instance, and I will tell
- 9 you whether you're correct or not.
- 10 Sure. Incident -- Case No. 9, Mohammad
- 11 Messalah, was charged in connection with the January 22,
- 2002, shooting? 12
- 13 A. On Jaffa Street. Correct.
 - Q. And Attorney Samara initially represented
- 15 No. 11, Pharess Ghanem, in connection with that same
- incident? 16

14

- 17 A. Correct.
- 18 Q. And, eventually, Samara was fired and replaced
- 19 by --
- 20 A. Saadi.
- 21 -- Saadi? 0.
- 22 A. Correct.
- And that decision had nothing to do with
- 24 conflict of interest, why the -- why he had been
- 25 replaced by one lawyer and given another one?

Document 547-634 Filed 06/25/14 Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

- 1 A. Well, if you present me the court file and
- if there's anything in there that would suggest the 2
- reasons for changing the attorney, then I will let
- you know.
- 5 Q. You don't have any recollection of it having
- to do with a conflict of interest? 6
 - A. Six months later down the line, no.
- 8 Now, in your report, you don't discuss
- anywhere the potential and real conflicts of interest 9
- arising from the multiple representation of defendants 10
- 11 by the same attorney?
 - Correct. Neither do any of your experts.
- Q. You don't talk about that at all? 13
- A. 14 No.

12

- 15 Q. And you also don't talk about the fact that
- it's the Israeli military judges who are presiding over 16
- the Palestinian defendants in occupied territories? 17
- A. Sorry. Can you repeat the last question? 18
- 19 In your report, you also don't talk about
- the fact that it is military judges who are presiding 20
- 21 over Palestinian defendants in occupied territory?
- In general, everyone knew that as an 22 Α.
- 23 assumption.
- Now, you do occasionally talk about potential 24 Q.
- conflict of interest type issues, though; correct?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

Q. Well, you'd agree that there is a distinction

195

- between being impartial versus appearing to be
- impartial?
- A. I believe that the court was being impartial
- 5 here.

9

- 6 Well, do you think, then, that the court,
- upon raising this issue, should have asked the defendant
- 8 whether or not it was a problem?
 - A. Did they or did they not? I don't remember.
- Show me the court record. 10
- 11 My question is: Do you think the court should
- have asked whether it was a problem? 12
- MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. The -- the question 13
- 14 assumes -- the question appears to assume facts.
- 15 BY MR. SATIN: You said, sir, that the
- 16 court raised this issue of a business relationship;
- 17 correct?
- 18 A. Correct. And I would assume that it was
- 19 of its own initiative. Because a member of the panel
- obviously knew that he had relations with this lawyer. 20
- 21 Q. So upon making that statement, do you believe
- the court should have inquired of the defendant whether 22
- 23 it's a problem or not?
- 24 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection.
- 25 THE WITNESS: I don't know whether there was

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

194 196

- A. Refer me to the specific --
 - Sure. In Case No. 4, the bottom of page 13 --
- 3 Yes. A.

1

- -- you write: 4 ٥.
- "Procedural issues of note include the fact 5
- that the court, on 29 August, 2004, before submissions
- were heard as to the appropriate sentence, informed the
- parties that one of the members of the judicial tribunal 8
- 9 had business relations with Attorney Abu-Ganem from time
- 10 to time."

11

- A. Correct.
- 12 O. (Reading.)
- "Such a declaration suggests that the court 13
- was fully aware of the need to disclose any conflicting 14
- 15 interests so that the impartiality of the tribunal be
- preserved." 16
- A. Correct. That's one of the basic principles 17
- 18 of due process, impartiality.
- 19 Q. Okay. So, first, your statement at the end
- actually does not suggest that the court was concerned 20
- about the impartiality of the tribunal. All your 21
- 22 statement suggests is that the court was concerned
- with the appearance of impartiality; right? 23
- A. I'm not sure I follow the distinction that 24
- you're making. 25
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- such an inquiry made.
- Q. BY MR. SATIN: And I'm not asking you that
- 3 question right now.
- 4 My guestion is: Given that the court
- had raised the issue of business relations with the
- attorney, do you believe the court should have then
- asked the defendant if there is a problem or whether
- or not there should be a recusal in the case?
 - A. If I was sitting as a judge in that case,
- 10 I would ask the defense counsel if there's a problem.
- 11 And he would ask his client.
- 12 Q. Do you recall whether or not the court did,
- 13 in fact, ask the defendant?
- 14 A. I do not recall. Please produce the file
- 15 for me, and I will let you know.
- MR. SATIN: Why don't we take a break. 16
 - (Recess from 2:26 p.m. to 2:41 p.m.)
- 18 (Defendants' Exhibit 414 marked.)
- 19 Q. BY MR. SATIN: I'm showing you,
- Mr. Kaufman, what's been marked as Defense Exhibit 20
- 21 414.

17

- 22 414 is a document from the case of Kahira
- Sa'adi; correct? 23
- 24 (Examining.) What's actually written here
- is Kahira Sa'id Ali Sa'adi. Okay.

Document 547-634 Filed 06/25/14 Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

- 1 You'd agree it relates to defendant No. 4?
- 2 Indeed. Α.
- And this is a record from the sentencing
- hearing of the defendant?
- 5 Α. Correct.
- And during this hearing, it states: 6
- "The court updates the parties that one of
- the panel of judges has occasional business relations
- with the office of the defense attorney." 9
- That's what it states? 10
- 11 A. Correct.
- 12 Q. And that would have been stated in Hebrew;
- 13 correct?
- 14 A. I don't know whether it was stated in
- 15 Hebrew or stated in Arabic or stated -- the judge --
- the judges -- none of these judges speak -- well, 16
- actually, I can't say that. I know that Shlomi Kohav 17
- does not speak Arabic. I'm not sure about Eli Tosia 18
- 19 Cohen. And I can't comment on Avraham Einhorn.
- Q. The language in the court is Hebrew; correct? 20
- A. Yes. 21

3

5

7

8

10

11

23 24

25

A.

what it said in Hebrew.

- 22 O. There's nothing on this record to indicate
- 23 that it was in anything but in Hebrew?

the benefit of the defendant.

- The language is Hebrew. But I cannot tell 24
- you whether or not it was translated into Arabic.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

One would assume it was translated into Arabic for

court, in stating what it stated, was speaking in

Q. Well, I haven't you asked about translation. I've just asked you the question that the

The transcript reflects that the court said

Q. And that nowhere on this court record does

it show that the court ever asked the defendant at her

sentencing if the court's business relations with the

- the defense attorney has business relationships
- with?
- A. It can be, but not necessarily. 3
 - MR. YALOWITZ: I would think it would be a

199

200

- selling point for the defense.
- MR. SATIN: I haven't asked you your opinion, 6
- Mr. Yalowitz.
- 8 MR. HILL: Yeah. Kent, it really isn't proper
- 9 for you to comment. I know it's sort of informal, but
- 10 please refrain.
- Q. BY MR. SATIN: You would agree that there 11
- was, in the very least, the appearance of a conflict
- of interest both for the court and the defense 13
- 14 attorney?
- 15 A. That could indeed appear to be the case.
- Whether or not that substantially was the case, it 16
- 17 would appear not.
- 18 O. And there's --
 - Because there is no -- no objection made by
- Abu-Ganem. 20

19

- 21 O. And there's --
- 22 A. In fact, it would work to his advantage if
- 23 there were business relations. Because one would assume
- that, if there were business relations, then he might
- be expecting some type of favor. That definitely I

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

198

- don't think was the case here.
 - I know all -- I know two of the judges. I'm
 - not familiar with Avraham Einhorn. I know Shlomi Kohav.
 - T know Eli Tosia Cohen.
 - 5 If you really asked me who I think this
 - related to and who was raising the concern, I think
 - it would probably be Eli Tosia Cohen because Eli Tosia
 - Cohen and Abu-Ganem are both Jerusalem lawyers and they
 - 9 both deal in the same area of law.
 - 10 Q. Do you agree that what you just said was not
 - 11 remotely in response to any question that I asked?
 - 12 A. Repeat your question and I can -- I will
 - 13 tell you.
 - 14 Q. Nothing in this court record indicates that
 - 15 the defendant was ever asked if the defendant had a
 - problem with the court's business relations with the 16
 - office of the defense attorney? 17
 - 18 Correct.
 - 19 Q. And any benefit that you might say was there
 - is pure speculation on your part? 20
 - 21 Speculation, but informed speculation.
 - 22 Do you think a court system ought to permit
 - 23 defendants to be represented by defense attorneys who
 - 24 are in business with the court?
 - 25 A. Israel is a small place, Mr. Satin. And most

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

12 defense attorney was a problem? A. You are correct. Nowhere does the transcript. 13 in the same breath, state that the defense attorney who 14 15 was present at the time, Abu-Ganem, made any objection on her behalf. 16 Q. But you'd agree that the conflict of interest 17 18 is not just related to the courts, but also to the 19 defense attorneys? MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. I don't understand 20 21 the question. 22 THE WITNESS: Nor do I.

Q. BY MR. SATIN: Well, you'd agree that

it's a conflict of interest for a defense attorney

to represent a defendant in front of a judge that

204

- 2 arises frequently in cases which I've appeared in.
- 3 Lawyers have an ethical obligation to the
- 4 court. And I would assume that, if there was a blatant
- 5 conflict of interest and that lawyer felt that that
- 6 was a conflict of interest that could harm the interest
- 7 of his client, then he would recuse himself. This
- 8 obviously was not the case.
- 9 Q. But you realize I didn't ask you about whether
- 10 it's a problem if the lawyers know the judges. My
- 11 question was about the judges being in business with
- 12 the defense attorneys.
- 13 Do you recognize that distinction?
- 14 A. It says here -- let's be -- let's be, shall
- 15 we say, exact. It says here:
- 16 (Reading/translating.)
- 17 "The court updates the parties that, when one
- 18 of the members of the tribunal has business relations
- 19 with the office of the defense counsel."
- 20 It doesn't say he has business relations with
- 21 defense counsel himself. Okay. That could mean any
- 22 number of things.
- 23 Q. So now you're suggesting that this actually
- 24 isn't a big deal at all; correct?
- 25 A. What I'm saying is that Abu-Ganem did not

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 you would ask me questions about whether or not he
- 2 was harmed by the fact that he was not represented
- 3 by a lawyer.

6

7

9

11

14

19

- Q. But later Attorney Shwaysh [sic] said he
- 5 wanted a lawyer; correct?
 - A. Attorney Shwaysh?
 - Q. I'm sorry. The defendant Shwaysh --
- 8 A. Where?
 - Q. -- later said he wanted a lawyer?
- 10 A. Please refer me to where I state that.
 - Q. I'm not referring you to anything. I'm asking
- 12 you as a matter of fact that --
- 13 A. Well --
 - Q. -- that he wanted a lawyer?
- 15 A. Show me the case file, and I'll let you know.
- 16 (Defendants' Exhibit 415 marked.)
- 17 Q. BY MR. SATIN: I'm showing you what's been
- 18 marked as Defense Exhibit 15 [sic].
 - MR. YALOWITZ: 415?
- 20 MR. SATIN: 415.
- 21 THE WITNESS: (Examining.) Where are you
- 22 referring to me -- to on this?
- 23 Q. BY MR. SATIN: I haven't asked you a question
- 24 yet.
- 25 A. Okay.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

202

- think that it was a -- that there was a conflict of
- 2 interest which harmed the interests of his client.
- Q. Of course, you're assuming that Abu-Ganem
- 4 was seeking the best interest of his client, as opposed 5 to looking out for Abu-Ganem's own interest; correct?
- A. I have nothing to suggest that Abu-Ganem isan unethical lawyer.
- 8 O. There's nothing to indicate that Abu-Ganem
- 9 explained the significance and consequences to his
- 10 client of the fact that the attorney had -- the
- 11 attorney's office had relations -- business relations
- 12 with the court?
- 13 A. We've already discussed that. The transcript
- 14 reflects what it reflects.
- 15 Q. Okay. Now, in your report, you mention that
- 16 Nasser Shwaysh was not represented by counsel. This
- 17 is defendant No. 3.
- 18 A. I state that in the first line of paragraph 2
- 19 of the consideration of this case.
- 20 Q. You, in fact, quote a line from the defense --
- 21 from the defendant about not wanting to be represented
- 22 by a lawyer --
- 23 A. Correct.
- 24 Q. -- correct?
- 25 A. Because I assumed that, at a later stage,

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. First, you'd -- you'd agree that document 415
- 2 is a record from the case of the defendant Shwaysh?
- 3 A. It is indeed one of -- a record -- a
- 4 transcript from one of the hearings in the case
- 5 of Nasser Jamal Mussa Shwaysh.
 - Q. And at the top of that document, it says:
- 7 "Defendant: To the question of the court,
- 8 I still do not have a defense lawyer. As for the file,
- 9 I still do not know what to do."
- 10 That's what the defendant said?
- 11 A. Correct.
- 12 Q. And then the record shows that a witness was
- 13 called to the witness stand to testify?
 - A. Yes. Abu Karim Aweis.
- 15 Q. Were you aware, when you wrote your report
- 16 and rendered your opinion, that the defendant had said,
- 17 in response to the court, that he did not have a lawyer
- 18 and he did not know what to do?
- 19 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Misstates the
- 20 testimony.

14

- 21 Q. BY MR. SATIN: Were you aware, when
- 22 you wrote your report, that the defendant said
- 23 in court what it says on document No. 415, namely,
- ${\tt 24}\,{\tt }$ "to the question of the court, I still do not have

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

a lawyer -- a defense lawyer; as for the file, I

```
Filed 06/25/14
                 Page 53 of 74
```

```
still do not know what to do"?
 2
         A. I don't recollect.
              Now that you know that that was said, does
    it change your opinion as to Mr. Shwaysh's due process?
         A. Line 22 he says:
 5
               (Reading/translating.)
 6
               "I still don't have a lawyer."
 8
              Does that mean that he wanted a lawyer?
              You are putting it to me that he stated that
 9
    he wanted a lawyer. And he was denied a lawyer, or
10
    wasn't given a lawyer, or had no way to get a lawyer?
    I don't understand that from line 22 of this transcript.
12
          Q. And you'd agree that there's no inquiry there
13
    from the court about whether or not the defendant wanted
14
15
    a lawyer or how he wanted to proceed; correct?
              There is no follow-up question of the court
    to that statement --
17
          O. All we --
18
19
              -- made by the defendant at line 22 of the
          Α.
     transcript.
20
21
          O. And you'd agree that the defendant also
    said -- in addition to "I still do not have a defense
22
23
    lawyer" -- "as for the file, I still do not know what
24
    to do"?
25
         A. Correct.
```

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

```
(Reading/translating.)
 1
               "I don't have any cross-examination for
     the witness, despite the fact -- despite the fact" --
              And I stress "despite."
               -- "that the court has explained to me that
 5
    it's my right to cross-examine the witness."
 6
 7
               And then he makes a general comment:
 8
               "The witness' comments conflict with what
 9
    he's said and confessed to."
          O. BY MR. SATIN: You'd agree nowhere in this
10
11
    document does it make any mention -- mention of the
     court inquiring of the defendant of whether or not
13
    he wants a lawyer?
14
         A. I've already answered that question. There
    was no follow-up question by the court to the initial
16
    comment of the accused at line 22, the first page of
    the transcript, which is reflected in Exhibit 415.
17
18
          Q. And you'd agree that, in your report, where
19
    you isolated a statement made by the defendant about
     not wanting to be represented by a lawyer, nowhere
21
    else in that report does it indicate that he later
    said he still does not have a defense lawyer and he
22
23
    does not know what to do and the court did not follow
24
25
              MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Misstates the --
```

206 208

misstates the transcript, as the witness has testified

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

```
Q. And that, immediately after that, the record
    reflects that a witness -- a prosecution witness was
 3
    called to the witness stand.
         A. The transcript speaks for itself.
         Q. You'd agree that that's what the transcript
 5
    reflects?
 7
         A. Uh-huh.
 8
         O. You have to say "yes."
              Yes. I do note that, if you turn over the
10
    page, it states at P 11-3:303, line 25 -- the defendant
11
    states:
12
              (Reading/translating.)
               "I would like to know what the -- what the
13
    witness said about me in the police station."
14
15
              That was participation on his part. I cannot
16
    see --
17
         Q. And you'd agree that, in your report, you
18
    don't write anywhere the fact that --
19
              MR. YALOWITZ: I'm sorry. I'm sorry. The
    witness just -- just needs a moment to look at the
20
21
    document.
22
              THE WITNESS: Just give me a minute. Yes.
    I'm referring to the last page.
23
24
              Line 13, Bates number P 11-3:307, the
```

```
to it.
 3
              THE WITNESS: I only refer to this issue
    once in my report.
 5
              BY MR. SATIN: You never referenced what
    was said and not said on the November 14th, 2002,
    hearing which is reflected in Defense 415?
 7
          A. I did not reference that. No.
 8
 9
          Q. In your report, you state that Shwaysh said
10
    to another witness -- this is on page 12:
11
               "Don't testify about the weapons - whether
    or not I gave you and you gave me ... it is a criminal
12
13
    offense for you, and you can receive years in prison -
14
    so keep your mouth shut."
15
         A. Uh-huh. Yes.
16
         Q. And according to you, this demonstrates,
17
    quote:
18
               "The defendant's apparent understanding
19
    of the concept of self-incrimination and an accused's
20
    right to avoid such."
21
         A.
              Yes.
22
              Now, you're not saying that this statement
23
     shows the defendant knows the laws and procedures that
     governs the admissibility of defendant's statements;
```

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

24

25

correct?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

25

defendant says:

- 1 A. Correct.
- 2 Q. And there is law in the Israeli military
- 3 court regarding admissibility of statements?
- 4 A. Correct.
- 5 Q. And the use of statements at trial?
- 6 A. Correct.
- 7 Q. And what can happen if a defendant speaks
- 8 versus doesn't speak and is silent at trial?
- 9 A. Correct.
- 10 Q. And you'd agree that nothing about what
- 11 Mr. Shwaysh said shows his awareness or understanding
- 12 of these laws?
- 13 A. I don't know what Mr. Shwaysh's understanding
- 14 of those laws are. Maybe he did know. I don't know.
- 15 All I can comment on is what he said in court.
- 16 And I quoted it because I found it bizarre.
- 17 I found it odd. I found it exceptional. That's
- 18 the first time that I've come across a defendant
- 19 saying that sort of thing in court. I thought it
- 20 was noteworthy. And I specifically remember writing
- 21 these things because of the fact that he wasn't
- 22 represented by counsel.
- 23 Q. Now, you've mentioned the presumption of
- 24 innocence. You've discussed that in your report;
- 25 correct?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- statute. That is what is practiced. That is the law.
- Q. Well, Mr. Sfard points out, in his report
- 3 or in the Yesh Din report, that the acquittal rate
- 4 in the Israeli military court system in 2006 was only
- 5 .29 percent.

7

9

11

19

24

- 6 Correct?
 - A. In 2006?
- 8 Q. Yes.
 - A. Well, we're talking here about 2002, 2003,
- 10 or maybe 2001. I don't remember.
 - Q. Do you remember when he --
- 12 A. Are you arguing that the -- that the
- 13 statistics from 2006 are applicable to the statistics
- 14 of 2001? I don't know.
- 15 Q. The only question I've asked you so far
- 16 about this issue is that Mr. Sfard points out that
- 17 the acquittal rate is .29 percent in 2006?
- 18 A. That's his finding.
 - Q. Do you believe that it is actually
- 20 representative, in your experience, of the conviction
- 21 rates and acquittal rates in the Israeli military court
- 22 system?
- 23 A. I have no comment on that. I can't know.
 - Q. Because you've never taken an assessment?
- 25 A. Because I didn't analyze the statistics for

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

210 212

- 1 A. Correct.
- 2 Q. You cite a passage from Military Ordinance
- 3 378?
- 4 A. I cite the passage of the law. Yes.
- 5 Q. The phrase "presumption of innocence" doesn't
- 6 appear in that passage?
- 7 A. You're referring me to page 6 of my report,
- 8 Article 29 of the Military Ordinance 378?
- 9 Q. Yes.
- 10 A. Nowhere is it mentioned the presumption of
- 11 innocence.
- 12 Q. And in your report, you don't mention any
- 13 claims about whether defendants, in practice, receive
- 14 the presumption of innocence; correct?
- 15 A. I don't specifically refer to the presumption
- 16 of innocence as a concept in practice in my report. No.
- 17 Q. Mr. --
- 18 A. That is the case, however. All defendants
- 19 appearing before the military courts enjoy the
- 20 presumption of innocence.
- 21 Q. When you say they enjoy the presumption
- $22\,$ $\,$ of innocence, you mean that, according to your
- 23 interpretation of the statute, the defendants are
- 24 entitled to the presumption of innocence; correct?
- 25 A. Not according to my interpretation of the
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

1 2006

7

9

15

25

- Q. Would you agree, from your own experience,
- 3 that the overwhelming majority of defendants are
- 4 convicted?
- 5 A. No.
- 6 Q. How about in State security offenses?
- A. In cases -- are you asking me in general,
- 8 or are you asking with respect to these cases?
 - Q. General.
- 10 A. As I said, in general, the percentage of
- 11 convictions is high, yes, in my experience.
- 12 Q. And would you agree that the acquittal rate
- 13 is a relevant factor in evaluating whether judges honor
- 14 the presumption of innocence?
 - A. No
- 16 Q. And I'm not asking you whether you think it's
- 17 dispositive.
- 18 Do you think it's at least relevant to that
- 19 inquiry?
- 20 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Asked and answered.
- 21 THE WITNESS: No.
- 22 Q. BY MR. SATIN: Well, according to you, how
- 23 do you determine whether defendants actually receive
- 24 the presumption of innocence?
 - A. It's my personal experience. I've never

Document 547-634 Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE Filed 06/25/14

- 1 tried anybody on the presumption of guilt.
- 2 Q. And, of course, you --
- A. I've never presided over a tribunal or been
- part of a tribunal which has ever tried anybody with
- the presumption of guilt.
- Q. Okay. And, of course, you weren't involved 6
- in any of these cases that you've reviewed; right?
- 8 A. Of course not. No.
- Q. You know a judge named Oded Pesensson? 9
- A. I know of him if he's the person in a 10
- 11
- 12 Q. He was a judge in the Israeli military court
- system for a long time? 13
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. Do you respect him?
- A. I have no view about him. 16
- Okay. I'm going to show you a clip from 17
- the movie "The Law in These Parts," featuring --18
- "Shilton HaHok." 19 Α.
- 20 Q. Wait.
- A. Are you showing me an edited part or --21
- MR. YALOWITZ: Just let him do what he's 22
- 23 doing.

1

- 24 BY MR. SATIN: I'm going to show you the
- clip. I'm not showing you the entire movie.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Pesensson says at the end of that clip:
- "When a detainee tells me what they did to
- him, I'm pretty suspicious because he has his interest.
- To begin with, I believe the agent of the authorities
- because his job is to protect me."
 - That's what he said?
 - A. That's what --
- 8 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection.
 - THE WITNESS: That's what he purportedly said.
- 10 Yes.

6

7

9

11

14

- Q. BY MR. SATIN: You'd agree that that's
- 12 what it says on the movie?
- 13 A. That's what it says on the portion of the
 - movie that you have played me. Yes.
- 15 Okay. Assume for a minute --
- 16 Uh-huh.
- 17 -- that he said that --٥.
- 18 Α. Yes.
- 19 -- and, specifically, that Oded Pesensson
- 20 said:
- 21 "When a detainee tells me what they did to
- 22 him, I'm pretty suspicious because he has his interest.
- 23 To begin with, I believe the agent of the authorities
- because his job is to protect me."
- 25 Assume that he said that, Oded Pesensson.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

214 216

```
A. Okay.
```

- (Court reporter clarification.)
- 3 MR. SATIN: "The Law in These Parts."
- THE COURT REPORTER: Thank you.
- (Playing video clip.) 5
- MR. YALOWITZ: Could you just start it over
- and turn it so that I can --
- MR. SATIN: Sure. 8
- 9 MR. YALOWITZ: Thank you.
- 10 THE WITNESS: That was the question I was
- 11 going to ask.
- 12 (Playing video clip.)
- THE WITNESS: Okay. It's come back to 13
- the beginning now. Okay. 14
- 15 MR. YALOWITZ: I just -- I just want to make
- a statement, that I've watched the clip that counsel 16
- just played. And I noticed that there were edits 17
- 18 and slicing between questions and answers and within
- 19 answers. So I don't have any confidence that the
- clip accurately portrays a conversation that actually 20
- 21 occurred. And -- and I assume that counsel received
- 22 this movie from the public domain and that counsel
- doesn't have the ability to make any representations 23
- 24 in that regard.
- Q. BY MR. SATIN: So, Mr. Kaufman, Oded 25

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Would you agree that that demonstrates that
- he does not apply the presumption of innocence?
- 3 A. I do not agree with what he said, if that's
 - what he said.
- 5 Q. That's not what I asked you.
- Do you agree that, if that is what's -- is --
- 7 was said by him, that demonstrates that, for this judge,
- the judge does not apply the presumption of innocence? 8
- 9 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Lacks foundation.
- 10 THE WITNESS: I can't tell you what the judge
- 11 applies or does not apply when he sits in a court of
- 12 law.
- 13 Q. BY MR. SATIN: My question is: Do you
- 14 agree that that statement by Oded Pesensson reflects
- 15 that he does not apply the presumption of innocence?
- 16 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection.
- THE WITNESS: As I said, I can't tell you 17
- 18 what he does and does not apply in law. I find it an
- 19 inappropriate statement. That's all I can say.
- 20 Q. BY MR. SATIN: If a judge said that, do
- 21 you believe that makes the judge unqualified to sit
- 22 as a judge in the Israeli military court system?
- 23 A. I'm not going to past judgment on his
- qualifications to sit or not to sit. That's not my job. There's a -- there's a council of people who do that.

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

Document 547-634

Filed 06/25/14 Page 56 of 74

5

- 1 O. If any judge were to say that, do you agree
- that that makes that judge unqualified to sit in the
- Israeli military court system?
- A. Once again, I'm not qualified to give you
- an answer on that. What I can say is that I find that
- statement to be inappropriate. 6
- Q. Inappropriate in the sense that a judge
- 8 should not start out by presuming that he -- that the
- authorities are being truthful and that the defendant 9
- is not being truthful; correct? 10
- Correct. But then you have to look at the
- circumstances and the whole context of this. I don't 12
- know what was put to this interviewee, Pesensson, when 13
- he gave his little speech which you've presented to me. 14
- 15 I don't know in what context he was making it. I don't
- know whether that is the whole of what he said or
- whether it was tempered by other remarks at a later 17
- stage in that interview. 18
- 19 Q. You'd agree it's difficult to make judgments
- or render opinions based on incomplete information? 20
- 21 A. Correct. And just as I can't make a judgment
- on his competence or willful ignoring of the presumption 22
- 23 of innocence based on that clip alone.
- Q. In the Israeli military court system, a 24
- defendant's silence can be admitted as evidence against

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. His decision not to testify was a major factor
- leading to his conviction; correct?
- We're talking about Ibrahim Hamed? 3

 - Α. Okay. Please let me refresh my memory.
- 6 I'll refer you to the bottom of page 17. ٥.
- Yes. And the court referenced this in its
- 8 judgment.
- 9 Okay. Now, he was convicted not only because Q.
- he refused to testify but because there were statements 10
- 11 of co-perpetrators; correct?
- 12 A. Correct. Mohammad Amran [sic] and the other
- guy -- I forget his name. Arman -- "slicha, lo Amran." 13
- 14 And there was another witness, if I'm not mistaken.
- 15 But please, once again, do present me with
- the court file, and I will give you my more informed 16 17 opinion.
- 18 Q. Well, on page 18 of your report, you note
- 19 that the other evidence admitted against him was, quote:
- "A note taken from the investigative interview 20
- 21 of a co-perpetrator called Arman."
 - A. Correct.

22

- 23 Q. And you wrote what that note was; correct?
 - I translated the relevant portion from the
- 25 judgment, I believe.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

218 220

him?

1

3

- We discussed that earlier. Yes.
- Q. Both his silence and not answering questions
- during interrogations can be used against him?
- A. It can be where corroboration is required. 5
- Q. And his silence in not testifying at the trial
- can be used against the defendant?
- A. Once again, it can be where corroboration 8
- is require -- is required. And we discussed that with 10 respect to Osama Saadi.
- 11 Q. And in the Israeli military court system,
- 12 a defendant can end up getting convicted because he
- chooses not to testify? 13
- 14 A. Where it is served as corroboration, yes.
- 15 In one of the cases that you examined, No. 7,
- a defendant was convicted as a result of his decision 16
- not to testify: correct? 17
- 18 Yes. This must be one of the few cases where
- 19 a defendant was -- was convicted not on the basis of his
- own confession. Because I would say a large majority, 20
- 21 maybe 75 to 80 percent of the cases here, the defendants
- actually confessed to the crimes which were put to them. 22
- 23 Which page do you wish to refer me to?
- 24 Q. Page 16, 17, to 18.
- 25 A. Yeah. The question, please, sir?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Then you put in that note, in that relevant
- translation, a bracket with your initials; correct?
- 3
- Q. Because, even in that note, the defendant's
- name is not mentioned. It's -- it's a nickname or 5
- some other person's name; correct?
- "Sheikh." Yes. That's correct. 7
- Q. And you would agree that what Arman said 8
- 9 to whomever wrote that note was not made under oath?
- 10 I can't remember.
- 11 Well, the note did not take -- was not --
- 12 did not take place in court?
- 13 Α. That's correct.
 - Q. It was an out-of-court statement?
- 15 A. Out of --

14

20

- 16 (Court reporter clarification.)
- 17 MR. YALOWITZ: You talked over each other.
- 18 Q. BY MR. SATIN: The note did not take place
- 19 at trial in court?
 - A. Correct.
- 21 The note reflects an out-of-court statement
- 22 of the witness Arman?
- 23 Correct.
- 24 In fact, Arman's interrogation was hardly
- 25 about Hamed, the defendant?

- 1 A. I don't recollect.
- 2 (Defendants' Exhibit 416 marked.)
- Q. BY MR. SATIN: I'm showing you what's been
- marked as Defense Exhibit 416.
- Defense 416 is a record of the verdict in 5
- Hamed's case? 6

- A. (Examining.) You are correct.
- 8 Q. And, first, I would just direct you to the --
- the pages on the bottom. It starts out pages 1 to 10, 9
- and then it skips to page 17? 10
- 11 A. Yes, it does.
- 12 Q. And then it skips to page 21?
- A. Indeed it does. And I note that the Bates 13
- 14 numbers run as normal.
- 15 Q. And then from page 21, it goes to page 23?
- 16
- Q. Eventually, it goes up to page 36 and then 17
- back to page 11? 18
- A. Yes. 19
- Q. It ends on page 59? 20
- A. I remember there being a problem with this 21
- particular judgment. 22
- 23 Q. Because certain pages are missing --
- 24

1

Q. -- from this record? 25

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- A. Yes, it does.
- Now, if I could direct you to pages 167 to
- 168 of the Bates numbers.
- MR. YALOWITZ: Can you bear with me one
- second, Counsel? I'm just -- I just want to figure
- out the document. 6
- 7 THE WITNESS: I have that in front of me.
- 8 MR. YALOWITZ: Where is he?
- 9 THE WITNESS: Page 56.
- Q. BY MR. SATIN: At the very bottom of 10
- page 56, which is Bates number 167, it says: 11
- 12 "The defendant's role appears in one spot
- and only in a small portion of Arman's statements." 13
- 14 And this is what he said in his interrogation;
- 15 correct?

16

- Which line are you reading from?
- 17 The bottom of page 56 and to the top of 0.
- page 57. 18
- 19 A. Correct.
- The -- the court states: 20
- 21 "The defendant's role appears just in one
- spot and only in a small portion of Arman's statements." 22
- 23
- Once again, repeat the question. I -- I do
- apologize. I'm trying to read the document and digest

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

222 224

- A. Yeah, I remember.
- Did that bother you?
- 3 A. I did actually -- somehow -- I think I --
- once again, I don't want my memory to fail me. I
- remember there being a problem with one of them and 5
- requesting that they actually be sent to me again.
- 7 Q. Did you get a second one?
- A. I think I might have done. I can't -- I 8
- don't want to state positively because I'm not sure.
- 10 Q. Was the second --
- 11 A. I remember there being a problem with one
- 12 of these documents.
- Q. To the extent you got a second one, was it 13
- a complete and full record? 14
- 15 A. I think it might have been. Once again,
- I don't want to commit myself to that because I don't 16
- remember whether it does refer to this case or another 17
- 18 case. I'd have to check that.
- 19 Q. You didn't mention in your report that the
- verdict came in with pages missing, though; correct? 20
- 21 A. No. I didn't.
- 22 Q. And just for the record, I may have misspoken
- earlier. I said there was a total of 59 pages. But
- 24 it ends on page 60. [sic]
- 25 Correct?
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- your question at the same time.
- Q. Let me --
- 3 A. Typically --
 - MR. YALOWITZ: Let me just caution you. Don't
- do that. Listen to the question carefully, look at the 5
- document carefully. Counsel wants you to give the best
- 7 answers you can.
- THE WITNESS: Okay. Please. 8
- 9 MR. YALOWITZ: As do I.
- 10 THE WITNESS: Ask your question, and then I
- 11 shall consult the document.
- 12 O. BY MR. SATIN: The court verdict shows and
- 13 states that:
- 14 "The defendant's role appears in one spot
- 15 and only in a small portion of Arman's statements."
- 16 A. Let me translate exactly what it says, and
- that will avoid any misunderstanding. At line 33: 17
- 18 (Reading/translating.)
- 19 "The court turns to the events surrounding
- the attack at the campus in Har-Hatsofim on the 31st 20
- of July, 2002." 21
- 22 And the court states as follows at line 36:
- 23 (Reading/translating.)
- 24 "In order to understand the facts relating
 - to this count, it's necessary to examine again the

- notes from the interviews of Arman. The role of the
- 2 defendant appears in one place and in a small part
- 3 only of the statement of Arman."
- 4 And this is what he had to say.
- 5 Q. Okay. So that was the part that I was
- 6 focusing on.
- A. Yes
- 8 Q. And it does say that about it only being --
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 0. -- a small part?
- 11 A. Correct.
- 12 Q. Okay. Now -- now, you don't mention, in
- 13 your report, that Arman was actually called to testify
- 14 at the trial?
- 15 A. No.
- 16 Q. Do you remember that, in fact, Arman did
- 17 testify at the trial?
- 18 A. I remember there was some discussion of
- 19 this matter in my rebuttal or in Mr. Sfard's report.
- 20 And then I considered it thereafter.
- 21 Q. Do you remember that, in fact, Arman did
- 22 testify?
- 23 A. Vaguely.
- 24 Q. And during the testimony, Arman did not
- 25 incriminate Hamed at trial?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 defendant?
 - Primarily. But let me refer to the judgment,
- 3 please.

4

7

8

9

19

24

- Q. But I asked you about what was in your report.
- 5 You'd at least agree -- and then you can go
- 6 to your -- the judgment. But in your report --

Filed 06/25/14

- A. My report --
- Q. -- those are the facts that you focused on?
- A. Those are the facts I focused on, if I
- 10 remember correctly, because those are the facts that
- 11 were stated in the judgment of the court. That's why
- 12 I wish to refer to the judgment of the court.
- 13 Will you permit me?
- 14 Q. Sure.
- 15 A. (Examining.) I don't remember that the court,
- 16 having reviewed the relevant parts of the judgment,
- 17 discussed the fact that Arman gave evidence.
- 18 (Defendants' Exhibit 417 marked.)
 - Q. BY MR. SATING: Okay. Well, let me show you
- 20 what's marked as Defense Exhibit 417.
- 21 A. Yes. 417.
- Q. Defense 417 is a court record from the case
- 23 of Hamed; correct?
 - A. (Examining.) Correct.
- Q. And this is the statement of the prosecutor;

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

226

- A. Vaguely, I remember that. Yes.
- 2 Q. And he said that Arman stated that what he
- 3 said during the -- during his interrogation was not
- 4 correct?

1

- 5 A. You're telling me?
- Q. Do you agree?
 - A. Show me the file, and I will confirm that.
- 8 Q. Do you have a recollection of that?
- 9 A. Vaguely. But I can't commit to it.
- 10 Q. If Arman had testified and said that the
- 11 defendant was not guilty, that his interrogation was
- 12 not correct, do you think that would be an important
- 13 fact?
- 14 A. It would be a fact which was worthwhile for
- 15 judicial attention.
- 16 Q. And a fact that you should have noted in your
- 17 report?
- 18 A. With the benefit of hindsight, maybe yes.
- 19 But then, once again, I don't think that, having
- 20 reviewed the file, I would change my opinion in the
- 21 slightest.
- 22 Q. Because, according to your report, the
- 23 defendant was convicted based on two things: One,
- 24 his decision not to testify and, two, a note of the
- 25 out-of-court statement of Arman, implicating the
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 correct?
- 2 A. This is apparently the closing submission
- 3 of the prosecutor.
- 4 Q. And on the third page, you see the name
- 5 Mohammad Arman underlined?
- A. Correct.
- 7 Q. And then it says the witness testified
- 8 in court on August 18, 2010?
- 9 A. Correct.
- 10 Q. Down below, the prosecution's summation says:
- 11 "Arman claimed in court that he did
- 12 not recognize the photo of the defendant in the
- 13 interrogation and that they met for the first time
- 14 in the courtroom."
 - A. Can you refer me to the line? Which line
- 16 on page 3 of this transcript are you referring to?
- 17 Q. About ten lines down from where -- the
- 18 paragraph beginning with "Mohammad Arman."
 19 A. So you mean from line 24 onwards?
- 20 Q. Beginning on line 21, midway through the
- 21 sentence.

15

- 22 A. Yes. It is true that, at the outset, Arman,
- 23 in direct examination, claimed that he didn't recognize
- 24 the photo of the defendant being Ibrahim Hamed. But
- 25 then the prosecutor goes on to clarify that.

```
1
        O. You'd agree --
2
             MR. YALOWITZ: I'm sorry. I think the
   witness was --
             THE WITNESS: Yes. I'm -- I mean --
             MR. YALOWITZ: He's reading.
5
             THE WITNESS: -- you've given me a very
6
   contorted, convoluted submission by the prosecutor.
```

exactly what he said. 9 MR. YALOWITZ: Bear with the witness just 10

And I'm trying to refresh my memory and to remember

- 11 a moment. 12 THE WITNESS: See, the -- from what the prosecutor is saying, the witness was not -- Arman --13 14 consistent in what he said. First of all, he denies being able to identify the defendant. Then, afterwards, 15
- he said -- and I quote: 16

8

- (Reading/translating.) 17 "If he did identify him and he didn't mean 18 to identify him and he, in fact, didn't know what he 19 was doing" --20 21
- I'm referring to line 26 for the benefit of Mr. Sfard, who can follow this. 22
- 23 (Reading/translating.)
- -- "and he didn't do it from his own will. 24
- Despite that, he returned to his version that he said

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- of his own trial.
- Q. Fair to say, in a case where a defendant had
- not confessed and was convicted based on his refusal
- to testify and a note of a witness -- an out-of-court
- note of a witness, you don't mention the fact that the
- witness actually did testify at the trial and did not
- accuse the defendant of his crimes?
 - A. You are correct that I did not mention that.
 - Q. Okay. And as you brought up, during his
- interrogation, Arman testified that he was beaten --10
- 11 strike that. Let me start over.
- 12 Arman testified that, during his
- interrogation, he was beaten until he started 1.3
- 14 bleeding and was not in full consciousness?
- 15 A. Could you refer me to where he says that?
- Do you agree that that's what -- I'm not 16
- referencing you to the document in front of you right 17
- 18 now.

8

9

- 19 Well, I'd need to know, I mean, in order to be able to pronounce to you whether or not he said he 21 was beaten.
- 22 Q. Well, here's my question to you.
- 23 A. Yes.
- Would you agree that a -- a witness' claim
- 25 of having been beaten is a significant event?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

230 232

- 1 he was not able to identify Ibrahim Hamed. But at no
- stage did he say to the investigators that he didn't
- know who the 'sheikh' was."
- And then the prosecutor goes on to summarize
- the cross-examination, which was performed by the
- defense counsel. This is at line 28.
- 7 Q. BY MR. SATIN: Okay. So my question to
- 8 you --
- 9 A. Uh-huh.
- 10 -- is that: In your report, you don't make
- 11 any mention of Arman's testimony at trial; correct?
- That is -- that is correct. But I believe --12
- and let me -- I'd have to check this -- that Mr. Sfard 13
- 14 refers to this.
- 15 Because he -- what -- what comes later,
- in the following line, is the allegation that he 16
- said what he said because he was tortured, if I'm 17
- 18 not mistaken. And I believe that Mr. Sfard made some
- 19 reference to that in his report. And I refer to that
- as well. 20
- 21 I mean, Arman himself I haven't reviewed
- his file because that wasn't part of my mandate. But 22
- I don't know whether Arman was tried and convicted at 23
- 24 any stage and what he was convicted of and if he made
- allegations that he was being tortured in the context
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

A. Yes.

1

- And what you're saying --
- 3 A. A significant event which deserves attention.
 - Q. And what you're saying is you don't have
- a recollection one way or the other about whether 5
- or not Arman testified that he was beaten until he
- 7 started bleeding?
- A. I don't recollect that. But if there is 8
- 9 such documentation, please present it to me now so
- 10 I can give you my opinion, if that's what he said.
- 11 Q. I'm not asking you about your opinion. I'm
- 12 asking you about your recollection.
- 13 And your recollection is you don't remember
- 14 one way or the other?
- 15 Six months down the line, I don't remember.
- 16 No.

19

22

- 17 O. And this is not something that you noted
- 18 in your report?
 - I've already answered that question.
- Q. Well, I hadn't -- I had asked you about 20
- whether you put in your report the fact that --21
 - A. Can I --
- 23 -- you talk about Arman testifying and what
- 24 he said during his testimony.
- My question now is: You didn't put in your 25

- report anything about Arman's claim of being beaten?
- 2 MR. YALOWITZ: Object -- objection to the
- form of the question. There's -- it's argumentative
- and it's compound.
- THE WITNESS: Would you let me refer to my
- rebuttal report, please? 6
 - Q. BY MR. SATIN: Sure.
- 8 Because I don't remember whether or not
- I dealt with the matter there. Because I distinctly 9
- remember the issue being raised by Mr. Sfard. 10
- 11 But while you're doing that, let me just
- pose this to you because I think it will make it 12
- a little bit easier. My --13

14

- A. Can I just --
- 15 MR. YALOWITZ: Counsel, let -- let him read
- the document that he's reading, please. 16
- MR. SATIN: Sure. 17
- MR. YALOWITZ: Thank you. 18
- THE WITNESS: (Examining.) Yes. I refer 19
- you to page 5. In the case of Ibrahim Hamed at pages 20
- 21 43, 44, and 45 of his judgment, the military court did
- not, in fact, fail to investigate allegations of torture 22
- 23 or perversion of two incriminating witnesses, Abdullah
- Barghouti and Mohammad Arman, concluding that, even if
- such allegations were true, they did not impact on the

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- I remember such an allegation being made. Α.
- Yes.

1

5

8

11

16

21

234

- And he was tortured until he finally framed 3 Q.
- Hamed?
 - That I don't particularly remember. A.
- And in the files -- the court files are the 6
- minutes of the interrogations of Hamed; correct?
 - Repeat your question, please, sir.
- 9 In the files that you reviewed are the minutes
- of the interrogation of Hamed -- records or notes? 10
 - Do you mean the GSS records or the -- or
- the -- the witness statements or -- or investigator's 12
- 13 notes, "sahadim," as they're called in Hebrew?
- 14 O. Well, whatever they're called, there are
- 15 minutes or records of the interrogations of Hamed?
 - MR. YALOWITZ: Object to the form.
- THE WITNESS: That I -- I don't recollect. 17
- 18 If you let me look at the court file, as I've been
- 19 asking for most of this cross-examination, then I
- would be able to tell you "yes" or "no."
 - Q. BY MR. SATIN: But nowhere in your report,
- your original report about Hamed, do you mention any 22
- 23 allegations of torture by any of the individuals or
- the length and period of the interrogations of
- 25 Hamed?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 accused's guilt.
- The court's reasoning was founded principally
- on the fact that both incriminating witnesses were
- interviewed independently of each other on separate dates, yet gave mutually corroborating versions of

5

- 7 So yes, you are correct that I didn't mention
- it in my first report. But I did deal with the issue 8
- in my rebuttal opinion. And that was in response to
- 10 the criticisms raised by Attorney Sfard.
- 11 Q. BY MR. SATIN: And in that case, do you have a
- 12 recollection of whether or not another witness testified
- that he was interrogated for 70 days? 13
- 14 A. I don't recollect that. No. Please do show
- 15 me the relevant document.
- 16 Q. My question's about your memory.
- 17 Do you have a recollection of the fact?
- 18 Sorry. I can't recollect that so far down
- the line. No. 19
- 20 Do you remember that a witness in the Hamed
- 21 case testified that he had been beaten and deprived
- of sleep? 22
- 23 A. I remember vaguely such an allegation being
- 24 made.
- 25 And that he was put in cold temperatures?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- A. In the original report, no. In the response
- to Attorney Sfard's report, yes.
- 3 Q. And there were other allegations of torture
- that had been made in other cases as well; correct?
- 5 A. I believe so, in -- once again, I don't want
- to guess. But in at least one of the cases, yes.
- 7 Well, in the case of Nasser Shwaysh, four
- witnesses claimed that they were the victims of 8
- 9 coercion; correct?
- 10 You're telling me. I don't --Α.
- 11 Do you agree?
- 12 Α. I don't recollect. I'd have to look at the
- 13 files.

17

19

- 14 Q. Now, when you started this -- your expert
- 15 report, you started by giving a -- sort of an overview
- of the Israeli military court system; correct? 16
 - A. Correct.
- 18 And the very first principle you talked
 - about was the prohibition of torture?
- 20 A. Correct.
- 21 And according to you, these due process
- rights, including the first one, the prohibition 22
- 23 of torture, were going to guide your analysis of
- 24 the case file -- case files; correct?
- 25 A. These principles were -- principles were

Document 547-634 239 Filed 06/25/14 Page 61 of 74 Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

5

- the foremost in my mind when I was considering the
- 2 cases. Yes.
- And yet what you're saying now is that you
- don't have a recollection of allegations of torture
- that had been made in these cases?
- A. I'm saying that six months have gone by. I
- deal with an incredible amount of information in the
- course of my day-to-day practice. And I don't remember
- the specifics of these cases. 9
- 10 If you show me the case files -- and I've
- 11 asked you on more than one occasion to do so -- then
- I'll be able to give you a better answer. 12
- Q. And two of the witnesses in the Shwaysh 13
- case were defendants in -- of the cases you reviewed --14
- 15 correct? -- Sana'a Shchada and Kahira Sa'adi?
- Two women. Yes, I remember that. 16
- Q. And in the case of Shwaysh, they testified; 17
- 18 correct?
- 19 A. I remember that. Yes.
- Q. And in those -- during their testimony, they 20
- 21 claimed that they had been tortured?
- They claimed, but not during their own trials. 22 Α.
- 23 And yet nowhere --Q.
- And one would assume that, in the course of 24
- their own trials, if they had been tortured, they would

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- tortured would have raised it in their case; correct?
- A. One would assume so, yes, when you're
- comparing it to when they make the same argument
- at a later date in someone else's case.
 - Q. And -- and your assumption is not based
- 6 on any personal experience in representing defendants
- in the Israeli military court system?
- 8 A. It's based on a comparison of the two
- 9 instances. In one instance, you have a witness who
- is saying: I was tortured and that's why I said the 10
- 11 things that I said.
- 12 In the other instance, you have a defendant
- who's saying -- a witness, in the other case, who's 13
- 14 saying that: I wasn't tortured. I'm pleading guilty
- 15 to some things that I did.
- When you reviewed each case file, did you 16
- treat each case separately, or did you allow your 17
- reading of another case to inform your decision in 18
- 19 a different case?
- A. To a large extent, I took each case file 20
- 21 separately. Of course, I was aware that case files
- are interrelated and that they refer to the same 22
- 23 incidents. So I would check the consistency.
- Q. But you didn't think it was important to
- 25 put in your report that Sana'a Shchada and Kahira

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

238 240

- have raised those comments instead of pleading guilty,
- which is what they did.
- 3 Q. So you're assuming that no one who was --
- no one who was tortured would plead guilty?
- A. I'm assuming that, if there was any substance 5
- to their claims of torture, it would be more reasonable
- to assume that they would raise them in the context
- of their own trials, as opposed to raising them in 8
- the context of a trial where they have an interest
- 10 in assisting their colleagues, compatriots, whatever
- 11
- 12 Q. Well, certainly whatever interest they may
- have had in testifying in other cases, they have an 13
- even greater interest in their own case; right? 14
- 15 A. I agree. As I said, if they had been
- tortured, one would assume that they would have raised 16
- it in their own trial and say: Hey, Mr. Judge, I was 17
- 18 tortured. You can't convict me of what I'm pleading
- 19 guilty to.
- 20 Q. And, of course, by that you're assuming that
- 21 the witness -- that the defendant has faith that the
- 22 justice system will render the right result; correct?
- 23 A. Well, that's a speculative argument.
- 24 Q. But you realize that your opinion is based
- on your own assumptions that anyone who had been 25
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- Sa'adi had claimed torture during their testimony
- in the Shwaysh case?
- 3 A. I didn't write it.
 - Q. Were you aware that Kahira Sa'adi, one of
- the ones -- one of the defendants who claims to have
- been tortured, was the attorney -- was the defendant
- whose lawyer had business relations with the court?
- A. I don't recollect. 8
- 9 Q. But you recall earlier we had that discussion
- 10 about a defendant's lawyer, that lawyer's office having
- 11 business relations with the court?
 - A. I do.

12

- 13 And that was Kahira Sa'adi?
- 14 A. Please refer me to the page. Is this
- 15 Abu-Ganem, the lawyer Abu-Ganem?
- This is, I believe, the only document you 16
- 17 have related to Kahira Sa'adi.
- 18 A. Yes, it's Kahira Sa'adi. I refer you to
- 19 Exhibit 414. Correct.
- 20 Q. Now -- now you'd agree that, generally
- 21 speaking, family members come to court to support,
- 22 if they can, the -- the individual who's on trial?
- A. I can't answer that question. I know, 23
- 24 in these specific cases, where the family members
- 25 came or didn't come. As a general rule, yes, family

- members do have an interest in coming and seeing their family -- their -- their relations and beloved ones. 2 Q. In one of the --A. And the courtroom is an opportunity to do so. Q. And one of the allegations that Kahira Sa'adi 5 made about coercion was of a sexual nature; correct? 6 A. I vaguely remember something like that. Yes. 8 And so what you're saying is that you would have expected Kahira Sa'adi to have raised with the 9 judge, in a courtroom full of other people, this 10 11 allegation --12 A. I know where --0. -- of a sexual nature? 13 14 A. Yes. I know where you're going with this 15 line of questioning. And, once again, you're presuming that the family -- her family was actually there and, if that was the case, that her pride, as a Muslim woman, 17 would be more important than her need to profess her 18 19 innocence. Q. If we can agree on anything, Mr. Kaufman, 20 21 it's that assumptions have been made about why attorneys and defendants did or did not do certain 22 23 things in these cases; correct? MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. 24
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

THE WITNESS: Could you repeat the question,

- 1 as a witness.
 - Q. But when she's giving evidence as a witness,
- 3 she is told to tell the truth; correct?
 - A. That is true.
- 5 Q. So it's not her decision whether she wants
- 6 to answer truthfully or not. She just has to do it?
- 7 A. She's obliged to by law. Yes.
- 8 Q. Whereas, when she's a defendant, it's her
- 9 decision whether or not to testify; correct?
- 10 A. Well, still, if she testifies, she has to
- 11 tell the truth as well --
 - Q. But it's her --
 - A. -- even if it's in her own defense.
 - Q. But it's her decision whether or not to
- 15 testify?

12

13

14

17

22

25

1

4

7

- 16 A. Correct.
 - Q. And according to you, it's her decision
- 18 whether or not her lawyer speaks up and raises the
- 19 issue of torture with the judge?
- 20 A. Correct. But I think we've already exhausted 21 this subject.
 - Q. Now, let's get back to Mr. Hamed.
- 23 Mr. Hamed was held in jail for more than
- 24 three years before his trial even started; correct?
 - A. Yes. I think I noted the length of his trial.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

242 244

1 please, sir?

25

- 2 Q. BY MR. SATIN: Assumptions have been made
- 3 about why the defendants and the defense attorneys
- 4 did or did not do certain things in these cases?
- 5 A. I can only repeat my previous answer.
- 6 I can't know what discussions were held between
- 7 attorney -- attorneys and their clients.
- 8 Q. And you're making assumptions about why
- $\ensuremath{\mathbf{9}}$ $\ensuremath{\mathbf{a}}$ defendant would have informed
- 10 the court about torture?
- 11 A. No. I think I gave you a fairly coherent
- 12 answer on that matter. I believe that where you
- 13 have the same individual testifying as a witness as
- 14 to torture, personal torture, one would expect that
- 15 that same witness would raise the argument when the
- 16 matter concerns their own case.
- 17 I would like to add, furthermore, that
- 18 I find a certain internal contradiction in your
- 19 argument. Because one of the factors that you're
- 20 posing to me is that defendant would not want to
- 21 say these matters -- would seem a defendant would
- 22 not want to raise allegations of sexual harassment
- 23 in front of her own family. But then that would
- $24\,$ $\,$ equally apply to the members of the public who were
- 25 present in the trial when she was giving evidence
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. And, in fact, you even --
- A. It took a long time.
- 3 Q. In fact, you stated:
 - "It is worth noting that the court itself
- 5 expressed its displeasure."
 - On page 16.
 - A. Yeah. I remember that.
- 8 Q. Now, the court's expression of displeasure
- 9 didn't benefit the defendant any, though, did it?
- 10 A. Well, expression of displeasure as to length
- 11 of proceedings has a -- has -- has a remedy. And the
- 12 remedy is that defense counsel, if he can show that
- 13 the proceedings have been unduly protracted because
- 14 of prosecution negligence or mishandling or whatever,
- 15 he can make an application to the court for interim
- 16 relief. That remedy does exist.
- 17 Q. Mr. Hamed wasn't released; correct?
- 18 A. He was not released. No.
 - Q. And Hamed was denied access to evidence in
- 20 his case?

19

- 21 A. Could you refer me specifically to the --
- $22\,$ $\,$ the portion of the transcript or to what exactly
- 23 you're referring to?
- Q. Well, you, in your report, raised the issue
- of immunity certificates that had been issued by the

6

7

10

11

Document 547-634 Filed 06/25/14 Page 63 of 74

- Israeli authorities?
- A. Refer me to the page, please. 2
- Sixteen, into 17.
- A. Yes. He was denied, but by law. And he
- had the opportunity to challenge it.
- Okay. He was denied access to evidence in ٥.
- his case?
- 8 A. He was denied access to investigative
- material. Immunity certificates are certificates 9
- which are signed in the presence -- I believe by 10
- 11 the general in charge of the area; in civilian courts,
- by the relevant minister of State. They are taken 12
- out to protect matters of public interest or State 13
- security. They are subject to challenge, and they 14
- 15 frequently are challenged.
- Q. So Hamed was in a worse position than 16
- a typical defendant in the Israeli military court 17
- system: correct? 18
- 19 Not necessarily the case. Because you don't
- know what materials that these immunity certificates
- 21 were designed to protect.
- One of the considerations that a defense 22
- 23 lawyer often takes into account, when considering
- whether or not to challenge an immunity certificate,
- is where the hearing will take place on the petition

to challenge the immunity certificate.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- A. I don't believe that the prosecution
- is withholding materials unlawfully. An immunity
- certificate is taken out in order to regulate the
- fact that the prosecution is not disclosing material
- which it would otherwise be obliged to disclose.
 - O. Correct.
 - So in this scenario, when that happens, the
- 8 defend -- the defendant does not automatically receive
- materials that he would otherwise receive; correct? 9
 - A. That is correct.
 - And there is a -- as I said, a judicial --
- I'm sorry -- there is a mechanism for challenging that
- 13 certificate.
- 14 O. And -- there's a mechanism to challenge that.
- you say. But the defendant's lawyer doesn't have access
- to the information in representing him before that
- tribunal; correct? 17
- 18 A. Not unless a court rules that he's entitled
- 19 to see that information. What happens is that the
- lawyer will, first of all, ask for a redacted version
- 21 of the information.
- 22 Q. Did that happen in this case?
- 23 A. To the best of my knowledge, no.
 - If he's not given a redacted version which
- 25 satisfies him, then he's entitled to challenge the

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

246

judge who is not connected with hearing the case itself.

certificate. The matter will go before an independent

- That judge will see the material and then make a
- decision accordingly.
- Q. And in Hamed's case, the material was not 5
- disclosed: correct?
- 7 To the best of my recollection, no.
- Q. In fact, it's quite rare, in State security 8
- 9 offenses, for the court to require the prosecution
- 10 to disclose the material to the defense?
- 11 A. In nearly every case in which the General
- 12 Security Services, the Shabak, the GSS is involved,
- 13 there is nearly always a -- an immunity certificate
- 14 protecting State security interests. For the large
- 15 part, it is to protect the working methodology of the
- 16

24

25

- 17 O. And my question is: It is quite rare, in
- 18 State security offenses, for the court to require the
- 19 prosecution to disclose the material to the defense?
- 20 A. You are correct.
- Q. And earlier you mentioned how the process 21
- of -- of seeking disclosure of those materials goes 22
- 23 to a tribunal; correct?
 - A. Correct.
 - Q. That's an Israeli military tribunal; correct?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

If it's a certificate which is taken out for State security, then he has no problem because it's not in front of the same tribunal which is trying the case. If it's a State certificate, which is taken -- immediate certificate, which is taken out to protect the public interest, then it could be in front of the same judge who's hearing the trial. 8 9 O. But you'd agree --10 Let me complete my question, please -- answer, 11 please. 12 Sometimes the information which is protected by these immunity certificates is highly incriminating, 13 in fact, more incriminating than the evidence which 14 15 actually is contained in the case file, which is supplied to the defense counsel. 16 17 Q. Now, you write in your report: 18 "The fact that the defense is entitled 19 by law to challenge these certificates is an extra guarantee of due process." 20 21 A. Yes. I believe that to be the case. 22 But by "extra," you don't mean that a Q.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

cases where the prosecution is not?

23 24 defendant has more due process when the prosecution

is withholding materials than in cases where -- in

252

1

6

- 1 A. Which is independent of the trial tribunal
- hearing the case. 2
- Q. Not independent of the Israeli military,
- though; right?
- A. No, of course not. No. It's the system 5
- in which we're all working. 6
- Q. And the judges are all in the same military
- 8 unit; correct?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. Now, in the Hamed case, the prosecution was
- entitled to introduce Arman's alleged statement during
- his interrogation because it was different than what 12
- he said on the witness stand; correct? 13
- 14 A. Correct.
- 15 Q. Now, in the Israeli military court system,
- a witness' out-of-court statement can be admitted 16
- even if the witness refuses to answer questions on 17
- the witness stand? 18
- 19 That is correct, as it is in the civilian
- court system, as Attorney Sfard knows and mentioned 20
- 21 in his report.
- Q. And in Case No. 12, Majid Al-Masri, one of 22
- the witnesses against the defendant refused to answer
- questions on cross-examination?
- 25 A. Correct.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. This is a different document from the same
- case; correct?
- It's in English. 3
 - Aah, then I gave you the wrong one.
- A. This -- are you asking me what this is? 5
 - MR. YALOWITZ: This is different.
- MR. HILL: Let's go off the record for
- 8 a second.
- 9 MR. YALOWITZ: Okay.
- (Brief discussion held off the record.) 10
- Q. BY MR. SATIN: Now, document -- excuse 11
- 12 me -- Defense 419 is a document from the case of
- Majid Mohammad Al-Masri? 13
- 14 (Examining.) Exhibit 419 is a document from
- the case of Majid Al-Masri. You're correct. And it's 15
- dated the 2nd of September, 2003. 16
 - Q. And if you turn the page --
- 18 A. It's in the Samaria court, by the way.
 - -- on page 3, which is Bates number 283,
- begins the testimony of prosecution witness "MN";
- 21 correct?

17

19

22

- A. Mohammad Nifa. Yes.
- 23 Q. And that direct examination continues on
- to the next page?
- 25 A. Correct.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

250

- Q. And the following page?
- at length for the prosecution on direct examination?

Q. And this witness, Mohammad Nifa, testified

- 3 A. Where are you referring me to -- Nifa? --
- in my report? 4
- (Defendants' Exhibit 418 marked.) 5
- Q. BY MR. SATIN: I'm showing you what's been
- marked as Defense Exhibit 418.
- Defense 418 is a document --8
- 9 MR. YALOWITZ: May I have a copy?
- 10 BY MR. SATIN: -- from the case of Majid
- 11 Al-Masri. Sorry.
- A. (Examining.) It's the verdict. Yes. The 12
- 13 judgment.
- 14 Counsel is showing me, at Exhibit 418,
- 15 the judgment in the case of Majid Ismail Mohammad
- Al-Masri, from the 28th of June, 2005. 16
- Q. And what I just realized that I've done is 17
- 18 I meant to give you a different document that is nearly
- 19 the same number.
- 20 A. So what do you want me to do with Exhibit 418?
- 21 Q. Ignore it for now. I apologize.
- 22 (Defendants' Exhibit 419 marked.)
- 23 BY MR. SATIN: I'd like to give you an
- exhibit, which will now be marked 419. 24
- A. (Examining.) What's this? 25

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Yes. It continues until page 6.
- 3 Q. And on page 6 begins the cross-examination
- of this witness.
- 5 And after about five questions, the
- witness refused to answer any more questions on
- 7 cross-examination?
- A. The witness stated as follows -- and 8
- 9 I quote from line 19 onwards, on page 6, Bates
- 10 P 11-12:289:
- 11 "The" --
- 12 Q. There isn't a question pending other than
- 13 that there were a series of questions?
- 14 A. There were a series of questions.
- MR. YALOWITZ: Wait. Wait a minute. Wait 15
- a minute. You -- you asked him a question, and now 16
- he's answering the question. If you want to withdraw 17
- 18 the question, that's fine. It's your deposition.
- 19 But --
- 20 MR. SATIN: Well --
- 21 MR. YALOWITZ: But you did ask him a guestion.
- 22 MR. SATIN: The witness didn't answer the
- 23
- 24 Q. BY MR. SATIN: So my question is simply this:
- There were a series of questions --

- 1 MR. YALOWITZ: Can we -- can we take a break?
- 2 We've been going about 45 minutes -- I mean, an hour
- 3 and 15 minutes. It would be --
- 4 MR. HILL: Let --
- 5 MR. YALOWITZ: -- good to take a break.
- 6 MR. HILL: Let him finish this line, and
- 7 then we'll take a break.
- 8 Q. BY MR. SATIN: There were a series
- 9 of questions asked by the defense attorney on
- 10 cross-examination; correct?
- 11 A. Correct.
- 12 Q. And then the witness decided that the witness
- 13 did not want to testify?
- 14 A. Yes. He gave a reason.
- Do you want to hear that reason?
- 16 Q. No.
- 17 And then, at some point, the witness refused
- 18 to continue testifying; correct?
- 19 A. He did. He gave a reason.
- 20 Do you want me to translate that reason for
- 21 you?
- 22 Q. See, the way this works is I ask the questions
- 23 and you answer them.
- 24 A. Okay.
- So after the witness had refused to testify,

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

there was a discussion with the judge about what would

- 1 allowed to remain as evidence in the case?
 - A. Yes, it did.

6

12

- Q. Even though the defense was not permitted
- 4 a full cross-examination of this witness?
- 5 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Lacks foundation.
 - THE WITNESS: The witness stated that he
- 7 didn't want to give testimony. He said he didn't feel
- 8 well. He said he was annoyed by the prison officers.
- 9 Q. BY MR. SATIN: And you'd agree, then, that
- 10 that cross-examination ended before the attorney had
 - 1 decided he had no more questions?
 - A. Sorry?
- 13 O. The cross-examination ended before --
- 14 because the witness decided it [sic] didn't want --
- 15 did not want to answer questions; correct?
- 16 A. Let me continue reading the cross-examination
- 17 or what is purported to be the cross-examination.
- 18 (Examining.) Okay. With the benefit of
- 19 having read the transcript, I note certain things
- 20 which should perhaps be reflected in the -- in this
- 21 transcript.
- 22 First of all, he -- he refused to
- 23 testify. The court negotiated with him and said
- 4 that he has an obligation to testify in order to help
- 25 the court reach the truth, "lishpach or," which means

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

254

- 1 "to shed light" on the incidents which are the subject
 - 2 matter of the case, including the question of the
 - 3 innocence of the defendant.
 - 4 And then the -- the witness stated:
 - 5 (Reading/translating.)
 - 6 "I do not want to give evidence. I want
 - 7 that my lawyer should come here and make a complaint
 - 8 against the prison officers."
 - 9 And at the request of the court, his lawyer
 - 10 was, in fact, called into the courtroom. And -- and
 - 11 at the request of the court, the lawyer explained
 - 12 to his client, namely, the witness, the importance
 - 13 of giving evidence and the meaning of his refusal
 - 14 not to give -- and his refusal not to give evidence.
 - 15 And the answer of the witness, thereafter, was:
 - 16 (Reading/translating.)
 - 17 "I do not want to give evidence."
 - 18 Okay. That's what happened in the courtroom.
 - 19 Q. Okay. And my question is that after the
 - 20 witness refused to continue answering questions on
 - 21 cross-examination -- and you agree that the witness
 - 22 refused answering questions on cross-examination;
 - 23 correct?

25

- 24 A. He was a non-cooperative witness. Yes.
 - Q. And he had only been asked six questions

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

happen to the witness' testimony? 3 A. It would appear that that is the case, yes, from the words which are highlighted in bold. So the witness' direct examination testimony and the limited cross-examination was permitted to remain evidence in the case? MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Lacks foundation. 8 9 THE WITNESS: Repeat your question, please, 10 sir. 11 Q. BY MR. SATIN: The court decided that the 12 witness' direct examination testimony and the portions of the cross-examination testimony before the witness 13 refused to testify was permitted to remain as evidence 14 15 in the case? 16 A. I believe that's the case. Yes. Even though the defense attorney was not 17 18 permitted to continue with the cross-examination; 19 correct? 20 A. There was no further cross-examination after the witness stated that he'd been annoyed by 21 22 the police -- by the prison officers, that he didn't feel well, and that he didn't want to give evidence. 23 24 Q. You'd agree that the court ruled that the limited and incomplete testimony of this witness was

```
on cross-examination?
```

- 2 A. He'd only been asked six questions on
- 3 cross-examination. But he'd made his intent not
- 4 to give evidence abundantly clear.
- 5 Q. And then, on the next page, on the final
- 6 page, the court issued its decision on this matter
- 7 of the witness refusing to testify --
- 8 A. Uh-huh.
- 9 Q. -- correct?
- 10 A. "Sarvan." That's what he was referred to as.
- 11 Yes.
- 12 Q. And the court decided that the witness'
- 13 testimony would stand in the case?
- 14 A. Let me read the decision, and then I'll give
- 15 you my answer. (Examining.)
- 16 What the court, in fact, ruled is what I was
- 17 hinting at earlier, that the -- the witness' profession
- 18 or protestations or assertion that he didn't feel well
- 19 was just an excuse. After persuasion -- and this is
- 20 what they were required to do by judicial direction,
- 21 asking him for his reasons not to give evidence and
- 22 explaining to him the importance of giving evidence --
- 23 the judges ruled that the evidential conclusions to
- 24 be drawn from his refusal to give evidence would be
- 25 subject to the submissions of the parties at a later

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 of the witness today and on another date is causing
- 2 the defendant severe prejudice. I would ask the court
- 3 to use its power -- its inherent power to put off the
- 4 witness evidence for another hearing. Concerning
- 5 the investigator who interviewed Mohammad Nifa, his
- 6 name does not appear in the list of witnesses. And,
- 7 therefore, it's not possible to submit the witness'
- 8 statements."
- 9 Well, that's not true. But then that's his
- 10 submission.
- 11 Q. Despite the request of the defense attorney,
- 12 the judge did not honor his request; correct?
- 13 A. He did not put the case off to another date
- 14 to re-summon the witness. No.
- 15 Q. And so this direct examination and the very
- 16 brief cross-examination was allowed to stand in the
- 17 case; correct?

19

25

- 18 A. Apparently so.
 - Q. And then the court admitted the witness'
- 20 out-of-court written statements; correct?
- 21 A. Can you show me where that indeed happened,
- 22 and then I will confirm it?
- 23 MR. YALOWITZ: Are we -- are we ready to
- 24 go off?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

MR. SATIN: Let me just finish this.

258 260

- 1 date in closing submissions. And I refer you to line
- 2 12.
- 3 Q. So you'd agree that the court did not strike
- 4 the testimony of the witness?
- 5 A. At that moment in time, no.
- 6 Q. In fact, the defense had specifically
- 7 requested a continuance; correct?
- 8 A. Can you refer me to where the --
- 9 Q. Sure. The previous page, Bates number 12:289.
- 10 A. Yes. Which line?
- 11 Q. Very bottom, 38.
- 12 A. The defense lawyer says:
- 13 (Reading/translating.)
- 14 "I don't ask to -- for a continuance."
- 15 (Comment in Hebrew by the witness.)
- 16 "I need to cross-examine the witness.
- 17 Everything depends on this witness. I suggest
- 18 that we reconvene -- that I sit, once again, with
- 19 the prosecution and that -- that we try to reach a
- 20 plea bargain. I need to cross-examine this witness.
- 21 $\,\,$ I have questions for this witness. I request that
- 22 the court, on account of this, will look at this
 23 evidence as irrelevant evidence. We're talking about
- 24 a witness who's a principal witness, who incriminates
- 25 the defendant as set out in the indictment. The refusal
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- MR. YALOWITZ: No. You know, I -- I want
- 2 a break. Can we take a break, please?
- 3 MR. SATIN: Fine.
- 4 MR. YALOWITZ: Thank you.
- 5 (Recess from 4:05 p.m. to 4:15 p.m.)
- 6 Q. BY MR. SATIN: In your report about
- 7 Mr. Al-Masri, No. 12, you state, quote:
- 8 "The prosecution evidence incriminating
- 9 the defendant was largely based on the testimony of
- 10 co-conspirators. (As read.)
- 11 A. That's correct. It's the second sentence
- 12 on page 22.

15

18

25

- 13 Q. And by "testimony," you mean out-of-court
- 14 statements of co-conspirators; correct?
 - A. It could mean that. Yes.
- 16 Q. You're not using the word "testimony" just
- 17 to refer to what a witness says on the stand; correct?
 - A. In this particular case, once again, I would
- 19 be able to give you a better answer if you show me the
- 20 actual court file. But then I would assume it is also
- 21 based on out-of-court testimony.
- 22 Q. Well, I'll -- I'll refer you to one of the
- 23 documents you have in front of you with Bates number
- 24 12:83.
 - A. Which exhibit number?

Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

- 2 the Bates number --
- 3 A. 83 is 418. I have it in front of me.

O. I can't recall if that's 418 or 419. But

- 4 Q. If you turn to --
- 5 A. This is the judgment.
- 6 Q. If you turn to page 5 --
- 7 A. I'm looking at page 5.
- 8 Q. And it deals with the prosecution witness,
- 9 Nasser Aweis; correct?
- 10 A. Correct.
- 11 Q. And in the third paragraph, the court notes,
- 12 about five lines down from the top of the third
- 13 paragraph:
- 14 "We have decided to give preference to
- 15 the statements over the testimony."
- 16 A. That's correct.
- 17 I must state, though, that the photocopy
- 18 that you're working from here is incredibly poor and
- 19 I'm having difficulty reading it. But I do know that
- 20 the court is referring, in line 36, to Section 10.A
- 21 of the evidence ordinance, which is the appropriate
- 22 section for preferring out-of-court statements over
- 23 in-court testimony.
- Q. And so would you agree that, when you
- 25 write that he was incriminated based on testimony

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- A. Correct.
- Q. The idea that a defendant can seek suppression
- 3 of statements he made as a result of coercion?
 - A. A defendant, yes.
 - Q. Did I not say "defendant"?
- 6 A. Yes, you did. Because I'm just recollecting
- 7 it, in the same point in time, one of the comments
- 8 that Attorney Sfard made.
- 9 Q. And you'd agree that a defendant cannot
- 10 seek suppression of the out-of-court statements of
- 11 a witness that has claimed to have been tortured?
- 12 A. This is a comment which was raised by
- 13 Attorney Sfard.

5

- 14 There are rules governing the submission
- 15 of out-of-court testimony. And those rules have
- 16 to be followed. And if a statement is admitted
- 17 into evidence, then submissions can be made in the
- 18 concluding submissions of both -- of the defense
- 19 that that statement should not be preferred over the
- 20 testimony given in court. He can also object to it
- 21 being admitted.
- 22 Q. But with respect to witnesses who have
- 23 testified --

24

25

- A. With respect to witnesses as well, yes.
- Q. But you -- you talked about how there can

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

262 264

- of co-conspirators, you were including statements
- 2 made out of court?
- 3 A. Yes. Because I use the word "testimony"
- 4 very loosely. It doesn't have the same distinction
- 5 maybe that you're used to. In quoting "testimony,"
- 6 in my books, can mean statements, evidence.
- 7 Q. Now, in your report, you don't make mention
- $\boldsymbol{8}$ $\,$ of the fact that one of the witnesses refused to answer
- 9 questions on cross-examination; correct?
- 10 A. Are we going back to the witness Mohammad
- 11 Nifa?

12

- Q. Yes.
- 13 A. You are correct. I don't mention Mohammad
- 14 Nifa in my report.
- 15 Q. Instead, what you say is:
- 16 "The evidential hearings were conducted
- 17 in textbook fashion with no out of the ordinary
- 18 occurrences."
- 19 A. I don't think that a witness who refuses
- 20 to give evidence is an out of the ordinary occurrence.
- 21 It happens all the time, frequently, in the military
- 22 courts, and especially when we're talking about security
- 23 offenses perpetrated by ideo -- ideology.
- 24 Q. Now, in your report, you discuss what you
- 25 refer to as the suppression hearing concept; correct?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- be what -- quote, "a trial within a trial"?
- A. That refers to defendants.
- 3 Q. That only refers to the defendant?
 - A. Correct.
- 5 Q. It does not refer to witness statements,
- 6 witnesses who have been --
- 7 A. Witnesses who allege to have been tortured
- 8 and, therefore, don't give the evidence that they
- 9 gave out of court on the witness stand. They can
- $10\,$ be questioned. If the prosecution should seek to
- 11 admit their out-of-court statement, then the defense
- 12 has a right to object to that. And if the judge takes 13 that statement into account or into the case file as
- 14 evidence, then it has to be done according to certain
- 15 rules and regulations, which are set out in law. And
- 16 the defense attorney, in his closing submissions, will
- 17 argue that that out-of-court statement should not be
- 18 preferred over and above the statement which is given
- 19 in court.

23

24

- 20 Q. And when you say the "written summations,"
- 21 you're referring to the --
- 22 A. Closing submissions.
 - Q. -- documents that aren't very important?
 - MR. YALOWITZ: Objection.
- 25 THE WITNESS: That's argumentative.

Document 547-634 Filed 06/25/14

Page 68 of 74

- 1 O. BY MR. SATIN: The written summations that
- you said earlier were not as important as the testimony? 2
- Well, as I said, this is -- this is one
- particular instance where one would expect defense
- counsel, if he's arguing that an out-of-court testimony
- should not be preferred to the in-court evidence, he
- should make those submissions. Yes.
- 8 So in some respects, the written submissions
- are important in the cases? 9
- 10 A. In some respects, yes.
- 11 Q. Now, in many cases, it's the GSS that
- conducts the initial interrogation of the defendant; 12
- correct? 13
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. In fact, that's the usual practice in State
- security offenses? 16
- A. Yes. 17
- Q. The GSS's role is about getting information 18
- 19 to protect Israel's security? That's their goal?
- That's their role; correct? 20
- A. The GSS's job primarily is to gather 21
- intelligence. They are aware, however, that the 22
- 23 information which they document, especially when
- it is a defendant's statement, will be disclosed
- at a later date to the defense. So they are aware,

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- A. I can't make a generalization of that nature.
- But I'm speaking from my own personal experience as
- a prosecutor. I always insisted that the defense
- counsel would receive the GSS statements or the
- GSS documents recording the statements, admissions,
- interviews with -- with the suspect.
 - Q. And what we -- what is clear from the
- 8 record --
- 9 A. And defense counsel would frequently
- exploit the differences between those two documents --10
 - But in these cases --
 - -- in cross-examination.
- 13 -- we didn't have those two documents; ٥.
- 14 correct?

11

12

- 15 A. Correct.
- 16 Because there's only the statements that Q.
- 17 were taken by the police later on; correct?
- 18 A. Once again, I believe that to be the case.
- 19 But to give you an exact answer, I would have to
- refresh my memory with reference to the case -- the
- 21
- 22 O. Now, if the defendant is interrogated by
- 23 the GSS and makes an incriminating statement and then
- the defendant repeats that -- repeats a statement --
- the statement he ultimately makes to the police at

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

266

- in the course of their work, of the principles of
- criminal justice.
- 3 Q. The police are not present for the
- interrogations done by the GSS; correct? 4
- A. Correct. 5
- 0. The police come in at the end; correct?
 - Correct.
- Q. And the police then obtain a statement from 8
- the defendant for purposes of admission at trial?
- 10 There is a police officer who sits in the
- 11 Shabak unit, the GSS unit. His sole function is
- basically to receive the defendant after he's been interrogated by the Shabak. He will normally get
- 13
- 14 the document which sets out the statement given by
- 15 that defendant to the GSS -- sorry -- accused suspect
- to the GSS officer. And then he will review that 16
- document with the suspect and take a proper full 17 written statement from him.
- 19 Q. And it's the statement taken by the police
- after the GSS interrogation that will be sought to be 20
- 21 introduced at the trial?
- 22 A. Correct. But sometimes also the GSS
- 23

12

18

- 24 Q. But, usually, it's the police statement
- and not the GSS statement; correct?
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- the trial, the defendant will only have the right to
- cross-examine the police officer who took the statement,
- 3 not the GSS who interrogated him initially; correct?
 - A. I'm not sure that that's a general --
- that's correct. If I felt that, as a defense counsel 5
- representing one of these individuals, that my client
- had said something different to a GSS officer than
- that which appears in the police officer's statement,
- 9 then I would insist that he be called as a witness.
- 10 Q. And the only way a defense attorney would
- 11 know that, in the Israeli military court system, is
- 12 based on what his client may have told him; correct?
- 13 A. Or if he's asked for the documents or has 14 received the documents from the GSS.
- 15 Q. And at least with respect to these cases,
- we can agree that did not happen? 16
- 17 A. Once again, I believe that that is the case.
- 18 But to give you a definite answer, I would have to
- 19 review the case files.
- 20 MR. YALOWITZ: I'm sorry. The -- I have to
- 21 object to the form.

25

- 22 The -- the question was "we agree that did
- not happen." And if you could just clarify what you 23
- 24 understood the word "that" to refer to, so the record

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

is clear, I would appreciate it.

Document 547-634 Filed 06/25/14 Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

- 1 THE WITNESS: That defense counsel did not
- have access to the GSS document. 2
- BY MR. SATIN: Are you familiar with the
- fruit of the poisonous tree doctrine?
- A. Fruit of the poisoned tree? Yes. 5
- What do you take that doctrine to mean? 6
- A. Inadmissibly obtained evidence through illegal
- 8 methods is not admissible at trial.
- Q. And that doesn't apply in the Israeli military 9
- court system; correct? 10
- The whole issue of the -- whether or not
- a court is entitled to admit the fruit of a poison tree 12
- is something which has been the subject of contention 13
- in Israeli civilian jurisprudence over many years. 14
- 15 Only recently has there been a ruling of
- the Supreme Court on whether or not the fruits of an 16
- illegally conducted search or an improperly consented 17
- search that had been given is not admissible. Prior 18
- 19 to that, it was admissible.
- So it's not true to say that Israeli law, 20
- over the years, has recognized the doctrine of the 21
- fruit of the poisoned tree --22
- 23 Q. Now, the right --
- -- or the exclusion of the fruit of the 24
- poisoned tree.

1

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Defendants.
- A defendant's confession? Correct. Α.
- The right to public trials, there's an
- exception to that rule; correct?
 - A. Yes.

1

5

9

11

14

16

- Q. It can be secretive if it's in the interest 6
- of the security of the Israeli Defense Forces' justice
- 8 or for public safety?
 - A. Yes.
- 10 Q. Do you know how often that happens?
 - A. I haven't witnessed it personally.
- 12 Have you presided over any State security
- offense cases? 1.3
 - Α. Most of the State cases conducted in the
- 15 military courts are State security cases.
 - And it's the Israeli military that defines
- what is a State security offense; correct? 17
- 18 A. Security offenses are actually defined in
- 19 the Israeli Civil Procedure Ordinance of 1982.
- Q. Defined by Israel? 20
- 21 A. Well, of course. It's Israeli law that's
- being applied there. It's either Israeli security --22
- 23 Israeli military or Israeli procedural law.
 - The detention facilities are in Israel, not
- in the occupied territories; correct?

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

270

- The right to seek exclusion of a defendant's
- statement only applies if, in fact, the prosecution
- 3 is seeking to introduce those statements; correct?
 - A. Can you repeat the question, please?
- The right to seek suppression of statements 5
- only applies if the prosecution is seeking to introduce
- the defendant's statements?
- A. Are we talking about witness statements or 8
- 9 defendants --
- 10 Q. Defendant's statements.
- 11 A. Defendant's statements. That's correct.
- 12 Q. So if a defendant is tortured but doesn't
- make any statement, there's nothing for the lawyer to 13
- 14 do to seek suppression of; correct?
- 15 That's obvious. If he doesn't incriminate
- himself, why would he want to seek any supression of 16
- 17 the -- of the document which contains no incrimination?
- 18 So you'd agree, then, that the right to seek
- 19 suppression of statements would protect against torture;
- 20 correct?
- A. The right to seek admission -- can you repeat 21
- 22 your question?
- The right to seek supression or exclusion 23
- 24 of statements does not protect against torture?
- Witness confessions? You mean --25

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

A. Some are. A large proportion are. What

272

- particular -- which particular detention facility
- 3 are you referring to?
- Q. Well, there are a number of detention
- facilities; correct? 5
- 7 Q. And at least some of them are in Israel,
- not in the occupied territories? 8
 - A. That's correct.
- 10 Under international law, the detention
- 11 facilities are supposed to be in the occupied territory;
- 12 correct?

9

14

- 13 A. Correct.
 - Q. Because the detention facilities are in
- 15 Israel, family members may not be able to visit their
- loved ones who are in detention; correct? 16
- 17 A. Correct.
- 18 Q. Palestinians need a permit to enter into
- 19 Israel; correct?
- A. Correct. But they are visited by the 20
- International Committee of the Red Cross on a 21
- frequent basis. 22
- 23 The family members?
- 24 A. No. The defendants. And the family members
- can communicate with the ICRC. I do it frequently. And 25

Document 547-634 Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE Filed 06/25/14

- T have defendants who --2 O. So what you're saying ---- are in oppressive regimes around the world. Yes. Q. So what you're saying is that, even though --5 Including Libya. 6 Α. -- even though family members may not be 8 able to visit their loved ones in detention inside of Israel, they can communicate with their loved ones 9 through an international organization?
- 11 They can ask for the ICRC to petition the military, the GSS, to visit these individuals. 12
 - Q. For whom to visit?

10

13

14

- The ICRC. I'm giving you a good example.
- 15 0. So it's not that the -- that body, the ICRC --
- The International Committee of the Red
- Cross has a special mandate under the Fourth Geneva 17
- Convention. The Israeli Army applies the Fourth 18
- 19 Geneva Convention de facto, if not de jure, and
- permits the International Committee of the Red Cross
- 21 to visit detainees wherever they may be, whether it's
- in Israel, in detention facilities there, or in the 22
- 23 occupied territory.
- But you're not saying that the ICRC can 24
- arrange for family members to go into Israel to visit --

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- the various concerns which were raised by the ICRC
- as to visits which had been carried out and allegations

275

- of mistreatment being made. I would then take those
- allegations, refer them to the various units, and ask
- for their comments in order to be able to formulate
- a proper response to the ICRC.

member on their behalf?

- 7 Q. You can't say, per 100 defendants, how
- 8 many of them go through this process of contacting
- the ICRC so that the ICRC can visit their family 9
 - A. I cannot give you an empirical -- any
- empirical evidence as to that. I just know that
- I dealt with a lot of these requests on behalf of 13
- 14 the TCRC.

10

11

24

1

4

22

24

25

- 15 Q. And in the Israeli military court system, a defendant is denied access to counsel during the 16
- 17 early stages of a case; correct?
- 18 A. Not in Israeli military courts. We're
- 19 talking about in a -- an investigation. In a Israeli
- military court, they're never denied access to counsel. 20
- 21 Well, at the time that someone's been
- 22 arrested, based on suspicion --
- 23 Yes, they are -- they can be denied.
 - -- of -- of committing an offense --
- 25 A. We discussed that.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

274 276

- 1 A. No.
- -- their loved ones --
- 3 I'm not saying that. I'm saying that --
- MR. YALOWITZ: Let him finish his question.
- BY MR. SATIN: You're not saying that the 5
- ICRC arranges for family members to visit their loved
- ones in Israel?
- A. No, I'm not saying that. 8
- 9 0. Okav.
- 10 What I'm saying is that the ICRC will perform 11
- those visits by proxy.
- 12 Q. And some of the lawyers -- strike that.
- Do you have any empirical evidence about 13
- how often that actually happens, that the ICRC will 14
- 15 be contacted by loved ones and will, therefore, visit
- their loved ones in Israeli detention facilities? 16
- 17 A. I don't have any empirical evidence. But
- 18 I can speak from personal experience. Because, prior
- 19 to my role as a military judge and prior to my role
- as a defense counsel in the Israeli military tribunals 20
- 21 for soldiers. I served my compulsory military service
- in the unit which is known as the international law unit 22
- of the military Advocate General's office, otherwise 23
- 24 known as "dabla" in Hebrew.
- And I was responsible for responding to 25

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- MR. YALOWITZ: Let him ask his question.
- THE WITNESS: Sorry. Apologies.
- 3 Q. BY MR. SATIN: From the time of arrest --
 - MR. YALOWITZ: And let me just -- I apologize
- 5 for interrupting. But I'm -- I'm trying to help the
- reporter and you, Counsel, to get a clean record.
- 7 (Partial pending question read.)
- MR. YALOWITZ: Why don't you start over. 8
- 9 Q. BY MR. SATIN: Okay. During the period of
- 10 detention post arrest, prior to being brought to
- 11 court, a defendant does not have access to counsel?
- That's a generalization. There is power 12 13 to deny access of a defendant to his counsel. And
- 14 we discussed that earlier.
- 15 Mr. Sfard writes in his report that, because
- the defendants are kept in prisons inside Israel, many 16
- Palestinian attorneys may not be able to visit their 17 18 clients.
- 19 Do you remember that?
- 20 A. I remember that.
- 21 And in response, you write:
 - "Most of the counsel involved in the cases
- 23 which I examined are resident in Israel."
 - I have seen --
 - My question is just: Did you say that --

Document 547-634 Filed 06/25/14 Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE

- 1 Yes.
- 2 -- in your report? ٥.
- Do you know what percentage of defense
- attorneys practicing in the Israeli military court
- system are residents of Israel? 5
- A. I do not know what percentage of attorneys 6
- practicing in the military courts in general are
- 8 resident in Israel. I do know that -- I believe that
- most, if not all, of the attorneys involved in the cases 9
- which I examined, the 21 cases, are residents of Israel 10
- in the sense that they have their offices in Israel.
- 12 That was --
- 13 Q. Do you know how often -- sorry.
- 14 A. And that's on the basis of searching the
- 15 Israel Bar Association records.
- You said, if I understand correctly, before 16
- in your report that it was most of them. 17
- 18 Now you're saying that it's all of them?
- 19 Most of them. Okay. Α.
- Which are the ones that are not? 20
- A. I can't remember. I think most, if not all. 21
- Q. Well, you can't say whether the non-resident 22
- 23 ones had regular access to their clients, can you?
- A. I don't believe that there was a problem of 24
- not having access to the clients in the 21 cases that

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

presumptions to support your conclusions; correct?

279

280

- I relied on the facts to support my
- conclusions of what I'd seen in the transcripts.
- Well, what is the fact that you're relying on here?
- 6 A. Let me refresh my memory to the summary of
- the case you're referring to. (Examining.)
- 8 Well, it's based on the fact that defense
- 9 counsel agreed to submit all the evidence and to
- the fact that -- based on the fact that the defendant 10
- chose not to give evidence, yet admitted most of the
- 12 facts of the indictment, bar the two reservations
- 13 which I set out.
- 14 O. So you're making assumptions about the 15 tactical decisions of the lawyer; correct?
- 16 A. I'm making conclusions based on what I
- presume fairly to be the defense counsel's legitimate 17
- 18 strategy.

19

278

1

- Not having ever spoken to the lawyer; correct?
- A. I did not speak to the lawyer. And I told 20
- you that earlier. 21
- 22 O. And from this record, it's clear that that
- 23 lawver --
- I didn't think it appropriate to speak to 24 Α.
- 25 the lawyer.

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Do you have any information about how
- often the lawyers visited their clients in detention
- facilities?

I examined.

- A. No, I don't. 5
- Q. Would you agree it's just pure speculation
- on your part to make the claim that there were no
- problems of access to defendants? 8
- 9 MR. YALOWITZ: Objection. Lacks foundation.
- 10 THE WITNESS: I have no reason to believe that
- 11 they didn't visit their clients in detention facilities.
- Q. BY MR. SATIN: You write in Case No. 21, 12
- on page --13
- 14 Thirty-one. A.
- -- 31 -- for Case 21 --15
- 16 A. Yes.
- Q. -- you say: 17
- 18 "It is reasonable to presume that defense
- 19 counsel's arguments, although ultimately unsuccessful,
- were necessitated by the exigencies of the evidence." 20
- 21 You don't explain, though, why the arguments
- 22 were necessitated by the exigencies of the evidence;
- 23 correct?
- 24 A. No, I did not.
- 25 Q. And this statement shows that you rely on

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- Q. And --
- Because then you would have fairly and quite

rightly asked me: Did I speak to the prosecution? And

- then I could have spoken to the judges. There would
- 5 have been no end to the matter.
- Q. Well, when you set out to do this work, did
- you have an eye on getting it right or about how you
- were going to respond to defense counsel's questions? 8
- 9 A. I had an eye on fulfilling my mandate --
- 10 fulfilling my mandate to the best of my ability.
- 11 And my mandate was to examine the court transcripts
- 12 which were given to me and to give my opinion, based
- 13 on those transcripts, whether or not due process was
- 14 observed.
- 15 I was satisfied that due process was observed
- 16 after reviewing those transcripts. And I was satisfied,
- although this wasn't part of my technical mandate, that 17
- 18 no one was convicted of something that he did not do.
- 19 Q. Fair to say, on Case No. 21, you have no idea of what the exigencies of the evidence were? 20
- 21 The exigencies of the evidence was the
- 22 evidence that was submitted to the court by agreement
- 23 of defense counsel and the fact that the defendant
- 24 pleaded guilty to most of the facts contained in the
- 25 indictment.

Document 547-634 Filed 06/25/14 Case 1:04-cv-00397-GBD-RLE Page 72 of 74

- 1 O. What's the exigency?
- 2 That's what I meant by the exigencies of A.
- the evidence. The -- the situation presented by the
- evidence which was admitted to the court.
- Q. You also said just below that: 5
- "Although I am not aware of the exact 6
- duties that the defendant may have performed in such
- 8 a capacity, I assume that were he to have believed
- that his rights and interests were being infringed 9
- at ... he would have notified such to the court 10
- through his counsel. (As read.) 11
- 12 A. That is a presumption, and that is an
- assumption. Because I don't know what he was doing 13
 - in his role as a legal advisor to the Palestinian
- 15 Authority. But then he's a legal advisor. And one
- would assume that he has more knowledge concerning 16
- legal rights and interests than a reasonable individual 17
- from the street. 18

14

- MR. YALOWITZ: I'm -- I'm sure that counsel 19
- will stipulate that legal advisors to the Palestinian 20
- 21 Authority are competent.
- MR. HILL: You know, Kent, please don't do 22
- 23 that. It's not appropriate.
- 24 MR. YALOWITZ: Please don't -- please don't --
- 25 MR. HILL: I don't want to take up time

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

- due course, I will be prepared to give an answer to

3

7

9

14

15

- Were you informed, when you started your
- 4 work in this case, that when you produced your report,
- you should explain the basis for your opinions, not 5
- simply give your opinions? 6
 - MR. YALOWITZ: Objection.
- 8 You know what? Don't answer that question.
 - BY MR. SATIN: Did you believe, in your
- mind, that you should provide the basis for your 10
- 11 opinions in writing your report?
- 12 A. I have already confirmed to you what my
- 13 mandate was.
 - O. My question --
 - A. I did my best to conform to that mandate.
- 16 My question is: Did you believe that it
- 17 was your responsibility to explain the basis for your
- 18 opinions in your report?
- 19 A. Yes, I do. And if you're referring to Case
- No. 20 as being a lapse, well, then yes, even Homer
- 21 nods.
- 22 MR. SATIN: Why don't we take a five-minute
- 23 break. We might be just about done. And then we
- 24 will --

9

12

25 MR. YALOWITZ: Before we go off the record,

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

282 284

- 1 on the record. But your --
- MR. YALOWITZ: Please don't --
- 3 MR. HILL: Your comments during the
- examination are not appropriate. You need to curtail
- them, please. 5
- MR. YALOWITZ: You're -- please don't bicker.
- 7 It's not appropriate.
- Q. BY MR. SATIN: In Case 20, just above 8
- 9 that, Mr. Kaufman --
- 10 A. Yeah.
- 11 Q. -- you say:
- 12 "Indeed, after consulting his lawyer -
- who had offered him extremely fine representation -13
- 14 the defendant voluntarily pled guilty to an amended
- 15 indictment."
- 16 That's what it says; correct?
- 17 A. Yes. That's what it does indeed.
- 18 Your statement that the lawyer had offered
- 19 him extremely fine representation, you don't state in
- your report the basis for that opinion? 20
- 21 No. But if you give me the case file, I'm
- 22 prepared to review it here and now. It might take
- me a bit of time, I'm afraid. But I can give you my 23
- 24 reasons for reaching that conclusion. I'm sure that
- if I have to give testimony in the United States in
 - OCTOBER 20, 2013 NICK KAUFMAN

- 1 I just -- I just want to say one thing with regard to
- Exhibit 408, which is the document that has every other
- page. During the course of the day, we asked somebody
- at the -- back at the office to check on that document.
- And it appears that we made -- we, the lawyers for
- the plaintiffs, made a scanning error. And we will
- reproduce the complete document. So we apologize for that. 8
 - MR. HILL: Okay. Off the record.
- 10 (Recess from 4:46 p.m. to 4:52 p.m.)
- 11 BY MR. SATIN: I have no more questions.
 - A. Thank you.
- 13 But before we -- before we finish, you had
- 14 requested previously to see the complete files and
- 15 records. We have all of them, at least the ones that
- were produced by plaintiffs, on an iPad. We're willing 16
- 17 to give them to you now to review them off the record,
- 18 so you can take as much time as you'd like. And then
- 19 we can come back tonight or tomorrow and -- so you can
- modify your answers if you'd like. 20
- 21 A. Well, my comment on that is I think it's
- 22 a very unfair thing to suggest at this late stage,
- 23 knowing full well, as you do, that I have to leave
- 24 early tomorrow morning for a flight. And I have
 - told you on a number of occasions throughout today

```
that I have to pack my bags and be ready to leave.
 2
              I asked you throughout the hearing today
    to present me with the files. And you deliberately
    refused to do so.
              MR. HILL: We'd be willing to hold the
    witness' open -- deposition open and reconvene on
 6
    another date when he's had an opportunity to review
    the material. If Mr. Yalowitz would like to enter
    into such a stipulation, I'm prepared to do so.
 9
              MR. YALOWITZ: We'll take your suggestion
10
11
    under advertisement. I have a couple of follow-up
     questions, if you're ready to pass the witness.
12
              MR. SATIN: Sure.
13
14
                           EXAMINATION
15
     BY MR. YALOWITZ:
16
          Q. Mr. Satin asked you a great number of
17
    questions about ISS files -- GSS files.
18
19
              Do you recall that topic being touched
     upon from time to time?
20
         A. Yes, I do.
21
              Now, do you think there is a lawyer who
22
23
    appears in the Israeli military court system who is
    unaware of the existence of GSS files?
24
```

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

MR. SATIN: Objection. Calls for speculation.

25

```
or damaging the interests which are protected by
    that immunity certificate, or basically withdrawing
    the indictment.
               And I have been witness to a number of
    cases where an indictment has been withdrawn because,
 5
    on a challenge to an immunity certificate, the judge
 6
    has given the order for that exculpatory information
    to be disclosed. I'm sure that Mr. Sfard has been in
    a similar situation as well and probably uses it, like
 9
    I did, as a defense tactic.
10
          Q. Speaking of Mr. Sfard, there was a comment
11
    that you made early on today about Israelis being
12
1.3
    tried in -- in the civil court system or something
    like that. And you said you agreed with Mr. Sfard's
14
15
    views. And I thought that the transcript was a little
     vague on that point.
17
               Would you be -- do -- first of all, do you
    recall that conversation?
18
19
         A. Yes, I do.
               MR. SATIN: Objection to the form of the
20
21
    question.
22
               THE WITNESS: I remember. I mean. Mr. Sfard
23
    was making a distinction between the Israeli civilian
    courts and the Israeli military courts as to various
```

time periods in which defendants or accuseds could be OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

286

held in custody prior to being put before a judge and the time periods where they may be denied access to

jurisdictions. And when I said I agree with Attorney

of questions about representing multiple defendants

O. Now, is it permitted for clients to elect

to pursue a joint defense strategy where they of their

own free will decide, not withstanding the conflicts or

even the risk of conflicts, that they'll stick together

Sfard, it was to that I was referring.

and try to mount a defense together?

ask you about is the question of conflicts.

There is disproportion between the two

Q. BY MR. YALOWITZ: The last thing I want to

Do you recall Mr. Satin asked you a number

```
1
              THE WITNESS: I'm not familiar with any such
    lawyer.
 3
          Q. BY MR. YALOWITZ: Is it fair to say that,
    among counsel, the existence of GSS files is common
    knowledge in your experience?
 5
          A. Yes, absolutely, sir.
 7
              Now, you were asked some questions about
    immunity certificates. And I just wanted to ask you
 8
9
     one follow-up about that.
10
               If -- if the -- in the review process
11
    for taking on an immunity certificate, is the court
    required to examine the file to determine whether
12
     there is exculpatory evidence that's being withheld?
13
14
          A. Yes, it is.
15
          Q. And if a court determines that exculpatory
    evidence is being withheld, what happens?
16
17
          Α.
              What happens and has happened, in my
18
    experience, especially when the prosecution or
19
    investigatory authorities make a cardinal mistake
    involving their sources or leaving them at the
20
    scene of the crime, is that the judge will order
21
22
    that exculpatory information to be disclosed to the
23
24
               Then the prosecution's faced with either
```

```
18
                                                                               There's nothing that prevents that.
                                                                19
                                                                           Q. All right. Thank you.
                                                                20
                                                                                MR. SATIN: I have one follow-up.
                                                                 21
                                                                 22
                                                                                        FURTHER EXAMINATION
                                                                 23
                                                                     BY MR. SATIN:
                                                                24
                                                                           Q. You don't have any information that the
disclosing that information and burning their sources.
                                                                     defendants in these case -- cases specifically decided
           OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN
                                                                                 OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN
```

3

5

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

counsel.

in a single case?

A. Yes.

Filed 06/25/14 Page 74 of 74

1	to engage in a joint representation, do you?	1	CERTIFICATE OF WITNESS/DEPONENT	
2	A. There's nothing on the court transcripts	2		
3	that suggests that to me. No.	3	I, NICK KAUFMAN, witness herein, do	
4	MR. SATIN: I'm done.	4	hereby certify and declare the within and foregoing	
5	MR. YALOWITZ: Okay. We'll read and sign.	5	transcription to be my examination under oath in said	
6	(The deposition concluded at 4:58 p.m.)	6	action taken on October 20, 2013, with the exception	
7		7	of the changes listed on the errata sheet, if any;	
8		8	That I have read, corrected, and do hereby	
9		9	affix my signature under penalty of perjury to said	
10		10	examination under oath.	
11		11		
12		12		
13		13		
14		14		
15		15	NTON TANDANA WALES	_
16		16	NICK KAUFMAN, Witness Date	
17		17		
18		18		
19		19		
20		20		
21		21		
22		22		
23		23		
24		24		
25		25		
	OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN		OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN	
	290			29
		1		

```
CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER
1
               I, BRENDA MATZOV, CA CSR No. 9243, do hereby
 3
 4
    certify:
 5
               That, prior to being examined, the witness
    named in the foregoing deposition was duly sworn by me
     to testify the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but
     the truth;
 8
               That the foregoing deposition was taken before
10
     me at the time and place herein set forth, at which time
     the aforesaid proceedings were stenographically recorded
11
    by me and thereafter transcribed by me;
12
13
               That the foregoing transcript, as typed, is a
     true record of the said proceedings;
14
              And I further certify that I am not interested
15
    in the action.
16
17
               Dated this 8th day of December, 2013.
18
19
20
               BRENDA MATZOV, CA CSR No. 9243
21
22
23
24
25
```

OCTOBER 20, 2013 - NICK KAUFMAN

```
ERRATA SHEET
             MARK I. SOKOLOW, et al. vs. THE PALESTINE
    Case:
3
             LIBERATION ORGANIZATION, et al.
4 Date:
             OCTOBER 20, 2013
5
    Witness: NICK KAUFMAN
7
    Page ____ Line ___ Change ___
8
    Reason
    Page ____ Line ___ Change _
9
10
    Reason ___
11
    Page ____ Line ___ Change __
12
    Reason
    Page ____ Line ___ Change _
13
14
    Reason ____
    Page ____ Line ___ Change __
15
16
    Reason ___
17
    Page ____ Line ___ Change _
18
    Reason
19
    Page ____ Line ___ Change __
20
    Reason ___
    Page ____ Line ___ Change _
21
22
    Reason
23
            NICK KAUFMAN, Witness
24
                                               Date
25
```